1	UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
2	DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION
3	
4	x
5	IN RE:
6	PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION ON :
7	EXCELLENCE IN SPECIAL EDUCATION:
8	x
9	
10	
11	Hyatt Regency Coral Gables
12	50 Alhambra Plaza
13	Coral Gables, Florida 33134
14	
15	
16	Wednesday, April 10, 2002
17	9:00 a.m.
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	

Τ	APPEARANCES:		
2			
3	TERF	RY BRANSTAD,	CHAIRMAN
4	STEV	E BARTLETT	
5	WILI	IAM BERDINE	
6	BETH	I ANN BRYAN	
7	С. Т	ODD JONES	
8	PAUI	A BUTTERFIE	LD
9	JAY	CHAMBERS	
10	ALAN	I COULTER	
11	THOM	MAS FLEMING	
12	JACK	FLETCHER	
13	DOUG	LAS GILL	
14	DAVI	D GORDON	
15	NANC	CY GRASMICK	
16	BRYA	AN HASSEL	
17	DOUG	SLAS HUNTT	
18	G. F	REID LYON	
19	вов	PASTERNACK	
20	MICH	IAEL RIVAS	
21	CHEF	RIE TAKEMOTO	
22	ADEI	A ACOSTA	

1	APPEARANCES: (Continued):
2	
3	KATIE WRIGHT
4	LINDA JOHNSON
5	SUSAN THOMAS
6	IRWIN KURZ
7	BARRY MORRIS
8	JO ANN SHAW
9	LAURA WHITESIDE
10	CRISHA SCOLARO
11	RABBI EZRA LEVY
12	MARY ELLEN RUSSELL
13	PATRICIA HERNANDEZ
14	BONNIE SCHAEFFER
15	ROBIN M. WILKINS
16	MIRIAM BRINLEY
17	NICHOLAS KING
18	CAITLIN WHITESIDE
19	JOSH KEMP
20	
21	
22	

1 PROCEEDINGS

- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: May I have your
- 3 attention please? Please be seated so we can begin
- 4 this morning session of the Presidential Commission
- 5 on Excellence in Special Education. Let me introduce
- 6 Todd Jones for some housekeeping announcements here
- 7 before we get started.
- 8 MR. JONES: Hi, folks. As you know, a
- 9 number of you have not been reimbursed for your
- 10 travels up to this point.
- 11 First of all, I will tell you, I share
- 12 your pain as I have not been reimbursed either
- 13 through another separate bureaucratic snafu.
- 14 However, in my hands, I hold a host of ACH vendor
- 15 miscellaneous payment enrollment forms. There is a
- 16 new payment system going on over at the Department of
- 17 Education. And so, for you to get reimbursed, you've
- 18 filled out forms and you may get the chance to fill
- 19 them again.
- 20 What I have in my hands are the forms you
- 21 have to fill out or let me put it this way. There
- 22 are forms that have not been received or completed or

- 1 appropriately filled out for a number of Commission
- 2 members and received by Tracy who is sitting up
- 3 front. I'm going to read the names of the Commission
- 4 members who don't have to fill out these forms. And
- 5 if you have it, so as not to point fingers, anyone
- 6 who's leftover gets to fill out the form.
- 7 The following Commission members have
- 8 filled out the form and don't need to take a copy of
- 9 this and throw it out. Berdine, Gordon, Gill,
- 10 Coulter, Chambers and Fleming. If your name is not
- in the above six, you get to fill out the form. So,
- 12 please fill it out today and return it to Tracy who
- is sitting, she has the longer hair sitting at the
- 14 desk out front and we'll get you reimbursed as soon
- 15 as we can. Thank you.
- 16 MS. WRIGHT: Can I ask a question?
- 17 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Yes? Katie Wright has
- 18 a question. Go ahead, Katie. Speak into the
- 19 microphone.
- MS. WRIGHT: -- we filled out and sent to
- 21 Kim Savoy-Brown. Is this different or is this the
- 22 same? What is this?

- 1 MR. JONES: Well, yes, there are two, the
- 2 problem is there have been two sets of payment
- 3 systems, one of which went into effect I believe the
- 4 day before yesterday. And so, making sure that, the
- 5 forms you filled out before were appropriate for
- 6 filling out before, but unfortunately because of
- 7 delays, we now, everyone has to get paid under the
- 8 new systems. And unless you filled out the new form,
- 9 you can't get paid.
- 10 MS. WRIGHT: Thank you.
- 11 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: This is the
- 12 government. We're here to help.
- 13 MR. JONES: I'll pass these along the row.
- 14 If everyone can take them as they come around, and
- 15 leave one for Doug Huntt. No need to leave one for
- 16 Bob as he's being strangled as a government employee
- in his own particular way like I am. But the rest of
- 18 you get to fill out a copy of that.
- 19 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Any other questions on
- 20 this? If your name wasn't called, you need to fill
- 21 out the form. That's basically the bottom line so
- 22 you do get reimbursed.

- 1 Let me try to clarify some things from
- 2 yesterday in terms the upcoming schedule. First of
- 3 all, I want to personally thank all of the
- 4 Commissioners for your attentive involvement and for
- 5 staying overtime last night. So, we were able to
- 6 give everybody that had signed up an opportunity to
- 7 make a presentation.
- 8 I think that was very important and this
- 9 is a subject that people have very strong and deep
- 10 feelings about. And I am very pleased with the way
- 11 things went yesterday and I appreciate everybody, you
- 12 know, giving each of the presentors an opportunity to
- 13 be heard.
- 14 As we look ahead and we, I think there is
- 15 a little trepidation about the very significant task
- 16 that the President has given us. But I feel very
- 17 confident with the experience and the quality of the
- 18 people we have involved and their personal commitment
- 19 to this that we can meet our mission of completing
- 20 our work and making our report and recommendation to
- 21 the President before the first of July.
- This is based on 26 years of experience

- 1 having served in the legislature, presided over one
- 2 house of the legislature and been governor for 16
- 3 years. I've been through a lot of legislative
- 4 sessions and I know that if the effort is put and the
- 5 deadline is placed, deliberative bodies can
- 6 accomplish significant things when they have
- 7 deadlines that they have to meet.
- 8 As you know, the Commission, we the
- 9 members of the Commission are responsible for the
- 10 report. And I appreciate the hands-on involvement of
- 11 each of you in your task forces and helping us
- 12 redevelop this. But we are the ones that are
- 13 responsible for the report.
- 14 The staff will assist us and work with us
- 15 in terms of the drafting and, you know, making sure
- 16 that it all fits together in a cohesive way. And we
- 17 will be working on this in our upcoming meetings in
- 18 Washington, DC, May 30th and 31st, and then again on
- 19 June 13th and 14th. And at those meetings, we intend
- 20 to develop and approve the report and
- 21 recommendations.
- The task forces will release a copy of

- 1 their draft report to the public. First, it will be
- 2 released to you, the members of the Commission, and
- 3 to the public about a week before the May meeting.
- 4 So, at that time, we will have those recommendations
- 5 available. We will then meet May 30th and 31st. And
- 6 then, we intend to meet again on the 13th and 14th of
- 7 June.
- 8 The task forces will meet again during the
- 9 May meeting prior to the public meeting of the
- 10 Commission to debate and debate in the task forces,
- and the Commission itself will have an opportunity.
- 12 So, at that time, there will be an opportunity for
- 13 those task forces to get together and refine or
- 14 adjust their recommendations. And then, the
- 15 Commission itself will have that opportunity.
- 16 We expect to approve the report during the
- June 13th and 14th meeting, completing our action at
- 18 that time so it can be printed out. There was some
- 19 discussion about the possibility of having a meeting
- 20 at the end of June due to the fact that a number of
- 21 the Commissioners cannot, that schedule doesn't work
- 22 for a number of you.

- It's our intention, and I guess my feeling
- 2 is we have to go long hours or late into the night or
- 3 whatever we have to do. We, I believe, can get done.
- 4 We know we've got this deadline, and so that 13th and
- 5 14th should be long days, but we do intend to
- 6 complete our work at that time.
- 7 Anybody have any questions about that?
- 8 The time frame or the way this is approached? I
- 9 wanted to lay that out. Yes, Jack?
- 10 MR. FLETCHER: I don't quite understand
- 11 the schedule for releasing the report to the public.
- 12 Are you saying that the report will be released, that
- 13 the report will be written and then released
- 14 simultaneously? I presume --
- 15 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: The task forces, the
- 16 first thing we will have that will be released to you
- and to the public will be the task force reports.
- MR. FLETCHER: Which we prepare, we the
- 19 task forces prepare?
- 20 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: That's correct.
- MR. FLETCHER: And I just think it's very
- important to be clear that we're writing the report

- 1 which will be --
- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: You, the members of
- 3 the task forces, the people that are, in fact, one of
- 4 the task force on accountability met this morning and
- 5 I think we made significant progress. We're going to
- 6 meet again at lunchtime working on our report and
- 7 recommendation. Now, the actual words may, but I
- 8 mean it's, I'm really pleased with the progress that
- 9 particular, and that task force met in the morning,
- 10 so I was there for that meeting. And I met with them
- 11 again this morning.
- 12 That task force is making a really good
- 13 progress. And we expect the other task forces are
- 14 similarly moving forward, and those task forces are
- 15 responsible for making their reports. And then,
- 16 their reports will be made public and go out to all
- 17 the members of the Commission prior to our May
- 18 meeting.
- 19 MR. FLETCHER: So, when should the task
- 20 force have their report to the staff for compilation?
- MR. JONES: Well, the development of that
- 22 is depending upon the nature of the task force. Some

- 1 task forces want to develop it as a bullet form.
- 2 Here are the principles we want to do, staff please
- 3 draft us the sentences which reflect these. There
- 4 are others who want to draft particular pieces of
- 5 them and say, here is exactly how we'd like to say
- 6 this particular section.
- 7 One of the issues is that the task forces,
- 8 first of all, overlap in some of their missions or in
- 9 issues which might be taken up. For example, we
- 10 heard discussions about charter schools yesterday and
- 11 how any recommendations on charter schools might
- 12 affect how the finance task force thinks about
- 13 finance and also about how accountability systems
- 14 task force thinks about its work. And more than
- 15 that, with the report being organized in a thematic
- 16 manner instead of the bright lines of the task
- forces, pieces are going to be integrated together.
- 18 As those are developed by the task forces,
- 19 they're woven together as pieces of the report. And
- those go through multiple cycles within each task
- 21 force until the task force is satisfied with the
- 22 content of its work.

- 1 MR. FLETCHER: Is there an expectation
- 2 from staff in terms of when we get the material to
- 3 you so that you can accomplish these tasks?
- 4 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Probably the sooner
- 5 the better.
- 6 MR. JONES: The sooner the better.
- 7 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: I think the task force
- 8 on accountability by the end of this meeting is going
- 9 to be pretty well along on putting its material
- 10 together for the staff to work on. Now, I don't
- 11 expect every task force would be that far along. But
- 12 I think that's attributed to Steve and Steve Bartlett
- is out of the room right now, but I think he did a
- 14 good job of synthesizing the concepts. And then,
- 15 they were refined somewhat this morning and I think
- 16 will be fully refined at lunchtime. And so, that
- 17 task force I think is well along.
- 18 MR. JONES: Some of these issues are also
- 19 practical. With the two new ad hoc task forces who
- 20 will themselves also make recommendations, not
- 21 meeting until the end of the month, the synthesis
- 22 process will be acting even faster with them. But

- 1 then again, those meetings are having built into them
- 2 the ability for the task force to meet and pool
- 3 together that kind of thinking.
- 4 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: But for the public, I
- 5 think it's also important to know that the task force
- 6 preliminary recommendations will be available, will
- 7 be distributed and will be available on the website
- 8 and will be available to the public about a week
- 9 before our May meeting.
- 10 MR. FLETCHER: I just thought it was
- important, Mr. Chairman, to indicate the report has
- 12 not been written.
- 13 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: That's right.
- 14 MR. FLETCHER: Some of us are quite
- 15 anxious about it.
- 16 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Well, you're
- 17 absolutely right. It has not been written and a lot
- of work is ahead of us. And I think that's a point
- 19 well taken.
- Well, with that, are there any other
- 21 questions? Yes, Katie. Katie Wright.
- 22 MS. WRIGHT: This is the same form like

- 1 what I've already filled out. That information is at
- 2 home. I don't have the information on my financial
- 3 or whatever here with me. Now, you said to give this
- 4 to someone here today? We can't do it today. I
- 5 can't because I don't have my routing number and all
- 6 that today.
- 7 MR. JONES: You don't have to give it to
- 8 me. And by the way, can I remind all the Commission
- 9 members, please pull the microphones a little bit
- 10 closer.
- MS. WRIGHT: Okay.
- 12 MR. JONES: You don't have to do it today.
- 13 If you do it today, it will speed the course of
- 14 payment. But if you can't do it today, you can
- 15 simply return it to the staff offices when you return
- 16 home.
- MS. WRIGHT: May we fax it to the staff
- 18 office?
- MR. JONES: You absolutely can.
- MR. FLETCHER: I believe original
- 21 signatures are required.
- MR. JONES: Original is required? It will

- 1 have to be mailed. If that is the case, I'll have
- 2 staff look at the form and figure out if we need --
- 3 MR. FLETCHER: The bank says that it has
- 4 to be an original signature. Mine does anyway.
- 5 MR. JONES: I'll get you a firm answer,
- 6 Katie, Commissioner Wright.
- 7 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Okay. Any other
- 8 questions? We will proceed with our first panel of
- 9 the day. The topic this morning is In the Classroom:
- 10 Perspectives of Parents and Educators serving
- 11 Children with Disabilities. This panel consists of
- 12 classroom regular and special educators that serve
- 13 children with disabilities. The Commission will hear
- 14 from their perspective on what works and what does
- 15 not work in today's current educational service
- 16 delivery model.
- Our two members are Susan Thomas, a high
- 18 school teacher of students with learning
- 19 disabilities, and Linda Johnson, from the Cushman,
- 20 who is the director of the Cushman School. We've
- 21 heard from some of her colleagues from the Cushman
- 22 School yesterday. So, we'll start with Susan Thomas

- 1 who I understand teaches in Virginia, but she's a
- 2 resident of Wyoming. And that just shows you what an
- 3 interesting world we live in these days.
- 4 MS. THOMAS: That's right. Can everybody
- 5 hear me? Well, first of all, good morning, and thank
- 6 you for inviting me to share with you my thoughts
- 7 concerning special education at the secondary level
- 8 in the public high school setting.
- 9 I'm not here because I am the wife of a
- 10 United States Senator. Rather, I'm here because I
- 11 have spent 31 years, I'm finishing my 31st year in
- 12 the classroom with children with special needs. 22
- of those years have been at the secondary level, and
- 14 I believe that this is a real opportunity for all of
- us to make some changes in this field.
- 16 I have seven recommendations that address
- 17 the needs of identified special ed students at the
- 18 secondary level. And then, I do look forward to the
- 19 question and comment period following the
- 20 presentations.
- 21 My first recommendation, I really believe
- that we need to set well-developed and realistic

- 1 goals for where we want special ed services to be and
- 2 what we want them to look like in five to ten years.
- 3 Number two, I believe we need to provide
- 4 accountability for special ed students and special ed
- 5 services by using goal-based programs and models that
- 6 demonstrate measurable but realistic goals for each
- 7 child according to his ability, whether it involves
- 8 integration or self-contained classes.
- 9 Number three, we need to provide reality-
- 10 based life-skills programs and vocational education
- 11 for those students who are not at the lowest level of
- 12 the special ed continuum or at the college-bound
- 13 level of the special ed continuum. Number four, it's
- 14 very important to provide alternative diploma choices
- 15 for those students who are not able to pass literacy
- or state-mandated tests in required core areas.
- Number five, we need to provide
- 18 appropriate guidance counseling or a transitional
- 19 coordinator/ counselor from school to work for
- 20 guiding selection of post-secondary training with the
- 21 same expertise and depth that is provided to college-
- 22 bound students in a regular setting. Number six, I

- 1 believe we need to require teacher training for life-
- 2 skills programs for the students in the middle.
- Also, we need to provide teaching training
- 4 incentives for certification which is dual. There
- 5 needs to be a way to encourage and support general ed
- 6 teachers to go back to school to earn special ed
- 7 endorsement. Also, special ed teachers, I really
- 8 believe, need to be encouraged to obtain an
- 9 endorsement in the core academic area as well as in
- 10 special education. And remember, I'm speaking
- 11 secondary level here. And number seven, my favorite,
- 12 we need to consolidate and provide time to do the
- 13 reams of paperwork required by the law.
- I would just like to briefly comment on
- 15 these recommendations, if I may. Vision. Vision is
- 16 needed in our field to develop a plan of where we
- want to be in five to ten years. What would special
- 18 ed services look like? How do we want it all to work
- 19 and how do we get there from here. A Vision 20-20,
- 20 if you will, with goals and a mission for the future.
- 21 If we do not know where we're going, it's not going
- to matter much where we've been.

- 1 Accountability. We hear that word a lot.
- 2 I believe it's just as important, if not more so, in
- 3 the special ed as it is in regular education. I
- 4 often hear myself telling folks that regular students
- 5 are going to make it with or without our help. But I
- 6 think we need to be realistic when we think about
- 7 special needs children. What kind of accountability?
- 8 How is it to be measured and at what level? I think
- 9 we're on a very sharp learning curve here and I'm
- 10 anxious to make strides forward with that concern.
- 11 Over the years, we have done and we are
- 12 currently doing some things very well in special ed.
- 13 We are providing more services to more children than
- 14 ever before. For many, we have raised the bar and we
- 15 have seen them meet the challenge. And this has
- 16 resulted in achievement at higher levels. But at the
- same time, the gap between the lowest and the highest
- 18 functioning special ed students has widened and we
- 19 have left many children behind.
- I believe that it should be our goal to
- 21 help every young person who is using special ed
- 22 services to leave high school armed with a plan ready

- 1 to implement. He or she should be able to begin
- 2 working toward being an active, contributing, self-
- 3 sustaining member in our society. And I wonder if
- 4 we're not missing the boat here.
- I want to tell you about one of my
- 6 students, Sam. Of course, the name is made up but I
- 7 can tell you, Sam is a very real person. He's 19
- 8 years old and he's set to graduate in June. He's not
- 9 able to write a coherent, complete sentence. He
- 10 cannot read beyond second grade level. In English
- 11 class, he's faking his way through Romeo and Juliet
- 12 when he should be learning how to read survival skill
- words, how to fill out a job application form and how
- 14 to read a pay stub.
- 15 Sam does not fit into the lowest level of
- 16 the special ed continuum. Nor does he fit into the
- 17 college-bound group of special ed students. His
- 18 social skills are good and he has a well-developed
- 19 sense of humor. He's very organized and he cares a
- 20 great deal about his work. But he does not know how
- 21 to work a checkbook, open a savings account, or make
- 22 a budget for himself.

- 1 He's never worked for pay, so application
- 2 forms are absolutely foreign to him. Yet he chooses
- 3 not to stay in school until he turns 22. Here is
- 4 where we need transitional life-skills classes and
- 5 transitional counseling. Because Sam has not passed
- 6 the reading literacy, or writing literacy test, he
- 7 does not qualify for a standard diploma. He will get
- 8 a certificate of attendance.
- 9 His parents, his mother is very upset
- 10 because she says he's worked just as hard as the
- other students who have the ability. So, why
- 12 shouldn't he be rewarded as they are? His mother
- 13 also believes he's college material. Somewhere along
- 14 the line, Sam's family was told that Sam could do
- 15 anything he wanted to do.
- This is not realistic and it's very unfair
- 17 to Sam and his family. High school to work or post-
- 18 secondary training transitional counseling again is
- 19 needed here. If we ever look to the future to have a
- 20 Vision 20-20 of what special education will be, I
- 21 believe we need to do a better job of teacher
- 22 training now. For my friend Sam, we need to be

- 1 prepared to offer strong life-skills, an appropriate
- 2 support system, and outcomes-based testing that will
- 3 measure Sam's readiness for graduation.
- 4 Now, of course, I'm sure you have all
- 5 heard about the incredible amount of paperwork that
- 6 we do for all of our students. In fact, I'm on an
- 7 airplane at 1:00, I have child studies and IEP's
- 8 tomorrow morning at 7:00 o'clock. At times, I do
- 9 feel like I do not have time to teach my kids because
- 10 I'm too busy staying caught with mounting reams of
- 11 paperwork that we fill out. And I believe we do a
- 12 lot of this paperwork so that parents and advocacy
- 13 groups will not sue us. We are covering ourselves
- 14 constantly.
- 15 I also believe that if we are doing our
- 16 jobs correctly, filling out all the forms, following
- 17 the laws, the rules and the steps, that we should not
- 18 have this huge fear of being taken to court. I guess
- 19 maybe I'm in the time of my life where I think I am
- doing all I can do. And if someone wants to sue me,
- 21 I say come on, take me to court.
- If teachers are not following the process

- 1 nor using the appropriate procedures, then the
- 2 administrators need to take the corrective steps.
- 3 But I cannot see why all of us must fill out three
- 4 more pieces of paper per student because one case
- 5 manager failed to do what he or she was supposed to
- 6 do. And I believe that accountability is required
- 7 here as well as with the student learning process.
- 8 Mr. Chairman, I have covered only a few
- 9 items of importance here. I was asked for
- 10 recommendations and I have given them to you. I hope
- 11 we all realize the many good things that we are doing
- 12 for special education. This is a process, and I
- 13 congratulate each of you for your leadership, for
- 14 being involved and for caring about the future. My
- 15 friend Sam and all of his buddies out there are
- 16 looking to us and their futures depend on it. I
- 17 thank you for your time.
- 18 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Thank you very much,
- 19 Susan.
- MS. JOHNSON: I am Linda Johnson, and it
- is a great privilege to be here today to speak to
- 22 you. I am the director of the Laura Cushman Academy

- 1 which is a division of the Cushman School. And I'd
- 2 like to report to you today about the model that we
- 3 use to educate children with specific learning
- 4 disabilities.
- 5 This is a picture of our courtyard. We
- 6 are a historic school in Miami which is a new city.
- 7 And we began in 1924 and we were started by our
- 8 founder, Laura Cushman, who believed very, very
- 9 strongly in character development which is something
- 10 I will talk about later. We are an independent
- 11 school which means we are a private school. But we
- 12 have no religious affiliation. We are a non-profit
- 13 school and fall into 50133 classifications.
- We serve the needs of students --
- 15 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Ms. Johnson?
- MS. JOHNSON: Yes?
- 17 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Could you speak a
- 18 little more closely in your microphone?
- 19 MS. JOHNSON: I will, yes.
- 20 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Thank you.
- 21 MS. JOHNSON: We serve the needs of
- 22 students age 3 through the 8th grade. We have 465

- 1 students in the entire school with 65 faculty
- 2 members. Our students are from diverse communities
- 3 and represent over 30 countries. Our enrollment is
- 4 currently capped.
- 5 The Laura Cushman Academy was established
- 6 in 1998 to meet the needs of students with learning
- 7 disabilities. In past years, we have had students
- 8 with us who, for a variety of reasons, weren't able
- 9 to be successful at the Cushman School and needed
- 10 more attention to their individualized needs. We're
- 11 very, very family oriented and have the situation of
- 12 multi-sibling families having one child who needed
- 13 specialized services not available. So, we
- 14 established the Laura Cushman Academy.
- 15 We have 40 students, grades kindergarten
- through 5, and this represents about ten percent of
- our total school population. And that enrollment is
- 18 capped. It is capped for a lot of reasons. It's
- 19 been capped so that our children who have specific
- learning disabilities can be easily included into the
- 21 Cushman School and well-integrated. It's also capped
- 22 so that we are not asking teachers to over-extend

- 1 their time, their expertise and their ability to meet
- 2 individual needs.
- In the Laura Cushman Academy, we have 17
- 4 master's level teachers and specially trained
- 5 faculty, and eight to ten adjunct occupational
- 6 therapists and speech and language therapists. The
- 7 mission of the Laura Cushman Academy is the same as
- 8 that of the Cushman School which is to develop
- 9 students as responsible citizens and future leaders
- 10 who maintain a positive approach to life. In the
- 11 Laura Cushman Academy, we add providing a clinical
- 12 program within the context of the Cushman School
- 13 philosophy and atmosphere.
- 14 Research by Rathkin & Associates in 1999
- 15 out of the Prostig Institute which was a longitudinal
- 16 study of adults currently with learning disabilities
- found out that many of the things that we are trying
- 18 to teach our children at the Laura Cushman Academy
- 19 and the Cushman School are effective for these
- learning disabled adults later. These include skills
- such as self-awareness pro-activity, perseverance,
- 22 goal-setting and the effective use of support

- 1 systems.
- 2 In the Laura Cushman Academy and the
- 3 Cushman School, our motto is that of collaboration
- 4 where general educators and special educators
- 5 collaborate to provide special education for all of
- 6 the students. Our special ed educators help not only
- 7 with our special education students but also with the
- 8 general education students, and vice versa. In the
- 9 Laura Cushman Academy, students' clinical needs are
- 10 met in very small classes. We have ten students and
- 11 two specially trained teachers; yet these students'
- 12 social, emotional, artistic and athletic needs are
- 13 met in larger classes which include their non-
- 14 disabled peers. This is an example of a Laura
- 15 Cushman Academy classroom and this is Mrs. Finney
- 16 teaching four students reading.
- 17 The Laura Cushman Academy is effective in
- 18 my opinion due to six main reasons, and I will
- 19 outline those reasons for you today. They include
- the fact that we have an inclusionary philosophy and
- 21 setting. We directly address the individual learning
- 22 needs of each student. We spend a tremendous time

- 1 working on character development all day and every
- 2 day. We collaboratively teach and meet student
- 3 needs.
- 4 Our teachers are experts in the field and
- 5 there is a wonderful sense of community that pervades
- 6 our campus. This is an example of our inclusionary
- 7 philosphy and setting. Dr. Heinz is leading his
- 8 fourth-grades playing the reporter on Veteran's Day.
- 9 These are students who are in the Laura Cushman
- 10 Academy as well as students who are in the Cushman
- 11 School.
- 12 The definition of inclusion used at the
- 13 Cushman School is from Giangreco in 2000. It
- includes heterogeneous grouping, the sense of
- 15 belonging to a group, shared activities, but more
- 16 importantly, individualized outcomes. And I'll talk
- 17 about individualization as we continue today, the
- 18 use of environments frequented by others without
- 19 disabilities, and most importantly, a balanced
- 20 educational experience. We're teaching a whole
- 21 child, not just a child with a learning disability.
- The Laura Cushman Academy is a microcosm

- 1 of learning within the Cushman School where students
- 2 feel a part of the whole school while still receiving
- 3 specialized services. In the actual Laura Cushman
- 4 Academy classes, we spend a bulk of our time engaged
- 5 in diagnostic prescriptive instruction. Teachers are
- 6 taught to assess and teach, assess and teach, thereby
- 7 meeting actual student needs, not wasting time
- 8 teaching things students already know and presenting
- 9 material in a fashion that best meets students'
- 10 learning needs and learning styles. All remediation
- is multi-sensory, yet this is all encapsulated within
- 12 a fun, fulfilling, interesting curriculum that
- emphasizes literature, the arts and most importantly,
- 14 character development.
- 15 The students in the Laura Cushman Academy
- 16 spend time in the larger arena of the Cushman School
- in their teamed class activities. Each student in
- 18 the Laura Cushman Academy is assigned to a Cushman
- 19 School class that is their teamed class and they feel
- 20 like they're a significant part of that class. They
- 21 also participate in art, music, physical education,
- 22 science lab, lunch recess and other fun activities.

- 1 Factors for success of inclusion that come
- 2 from the literature include visionary leadership.
- 3 And we are, the visionary leadership began with Laura
- 4 Cushman in 1924 who taught us that all children are
- 5 gifted and it is the teacher's job to find the
- 6 child's gift. And this is something that we practice
- 7 everyday at Cushman School. Her visionary leadership
- 8 has been taken over by Jim Lutton who has been with
- 9 us for 22 years.
- 10 We spend a lot of time collaborating
- 11 together. We also find one of the most effective
- 12 pieces in what we do at Cushman School is assessment
- and prevention. We assess all of our kindergarten
- and first-graders throughout the Cushman School every
- 15 year for reading issues. Research by Hurford in 1994
- 16 showed that students who have reading issues at the
- 17 kindergarten and first-grade level, regardless of the
- 18 basis for their reading issues, if those students in
- 19 fact receive assistance in reading, very often they
- 20 can be completely remediated and avoid clinical
- 21 settings.
- 22 And that has been the case at the Cushman

- 1 School for the past eight to ten years where the
- 2 students have been assessed. They're given extra
- 3 help at the Cushman School at no extra charge to the
- 4 families. And we found that we've had much fewer
- 5 students needing clinical assistance later in
- 6 academic careers.
- 7 We support our teachers and students and
- 8 we have a tremendous effective staff development
- 9 program which I will tell you about. Again, Hunt in
- 10 2000 talked about sense of community being so
- important, shared responsibility, collaboration, and
- 12 also, social curriculum and conflict resolution
- 13 procedures. That is something that we build into
- 14 every single day and I will discuss in detail.
- 15 Our goal at the Laura Cushman Academy is
- 16 to eventually reintegrate students into general
- 17 education classrooms. And what we've found is that
- 18 it's most effective done during the academic year and
- 19 students begin by being integrated into their team
- 20 classes in an area of academic strength. Gradually,
- 21 we increase the time, the content area of learning
- 22 and individual work load responsibility that's

- 1 assumed by the students.
- 2 During this process, all the supports for
- 3 the student remain in place. They still meet
- 4 individually with their remediation specialist. They
- 5 receive speech and language, occupational therapy
- 6 services.
- 7 Full integration is dependent on the age
- 8 and grade level of the student. Hall & McGregor in
- 9 2000 noted that the older a student is and the higher
- 10 the grade level the student is in, the more
- intervention that is necessary for the student to
- 12 effectively fully integrated into a general education
- 13 classroom. McConnell & Odom emphasized the necessary
- 14 social intervention strategies that must be
- 15 implemented. Just physically placing a student with
- 16 disabilities in a general education classroom is not
- 17 sufficient to meet their needs.
- 18 Here, you see Caroline Weber, one of our
- 19 teachers, working individually with two of our
- 20 students. Cushman serves the needs of children with
- learning differences in many ways. And I'd like to
- 22 clarify my use of the words learning differences.

- 1 Throughout our entire school population, we do have
- 2 learning disabled children as determined by the DSM4
- definition. But we also have many, many students who
- 4 have learning differences.
- 5 They do well most of the time, but they
- 6 have an unusual way of taking in information. So, we
- 7 have a variety of ways of meeting student needs.
- 8 Early identification, which I have spoken to you
- 9 about previously. We also have learning resource
- 10 program where any student at the Cushman School who
- 11 needs assistance academically for any reason can meet
- 12 with a learning specialist in a small group and
- 13 receive that assistance as part of their tuition.
- 14 We spend a tremendous amount of time
- 15 supporting our general education teachers and
- 16 providing resources for them. The resources include
- 17 staff members as well as information. We have the
- 18 Laura Cushman Academy which I've discussed for our
- 19 children who have clinical needs. We also truly
- 20 recognize and celebrate and teach to the many varied
- learning styles of all of the students. We also have
- 22 an outreach program. Our school is placed in a very

- 1 depressed area of Miami, and our remediation
- 2 specialist and learning specialist stay after school
- 3 twice a week to provide snacks and teach children in
- 4 our neighborhood how to read.
- 5 The literature shows that inclusive
- 6 classrooms in the general often lack
- 7 individualization and individualized teaching
- 8 strategies and that general education teachers really
- 9 have a hard time meeting the needs of special
- 10 learners. And the most significant point with regard
- 11 to successful inclusion of children with learning
- 12 disabilities is the type of remediation intervention
- incorporated into the students' intervention plan.
- 14 That is why we designed our program to
- 15 have clinical needs met by specialists in education,
- 16 speech and language, occupational therapy. This
- 17 allows our general educators to collaborate with our
- special educators and provide for the non-clinical
- 19 needs of our students which in effect is the
- 20 specialty of the general educator and also removes a
- 21 great degree of stress from the general educator.
- 22 And they're much more willing to help in the process

- of educating children with learning disabilities.
- In the Laura Cushman Academy, we have many
- 3 integrated therapies, and I won't spend a lot of time
- 4 talking about what actually we do in the therapies.
- 5 But one of the things that is really important is
- 6 that this is multi-disciplinary. We have speech and
- 7 language, occupational therapy, remediation, social
- 8 skills. And these are actually integrated into the
- 9 classroom.
- 10 As we all know, those therapies are very,
- 11 very expensive. But we really feel that we're
- 12 getting a lot of bang for our buck because we are
- able to have this happen in the classroom where the
- 14 special educators are able to carry out what's being
- 15 taught as opposed to having children who are
- 16 receiving these special services leave the classroom.
- 17 In this way, we're all working together. Speech and
- 18 language occurs in the classroom for three 45-minute
- 19 sessions each week and our goal is oral and written
- 20 language expression.
- This is an example of the speech and
- language classroom. And you see Marla Angel who is a

- 1 speech and language pathologist, working with fourth
- 2 and fifth-graders. One important thing to note is
- 3 that Ms. Angel is wearing an FM system. This is a
- 4 system that helps students who have auditory
- 5 processing and attentional disorders. It doesn't
- 6 amplify her voice but it makes it much clearer. This
- 7 is a relatively inexpensive item that's very, very
- 8 helpful and is in place in every single classroom at
- 9 the Cushman School.
- 10 Occupational therapy occurs in two 45-
- 11 minute sessions in the classroom, and our goal is
- 12 effective use of visual mode or inattentional
- 13 strategies for students to best achieve academically.
- 14 Each student works individually with a remediation
- 15 specialist for 90 minutes each week, again, using
- 16 diagnostic prescriptive methods and our goal is to
- 17 strengthen weak areas utilizing areas of learning
- 18 strength. Here you can see Susan Zapano working my
- 19 friend Max in a one-on-one setting.
- 20 Social skills are taught directly in 30-
- 21 minute sessions each week in the classroom. We teach
- very specific social skills, but we also use social

- 1 autopsies. And many of you know that that means
- 2 stopping what's happening in the classroom when
- 3 someone else falls over somebody else's foot and
- 4 causes a problem and dissecting it. What could you
- 5 have said? What would have been a better choice?
- 6 Why do you think so and so is sad? In helping the
- 7 children with this.
- 8 Our goal of course is to assist the
- 9 children in developing and maintaining lasting
- 10 relationships with peers and adults. Here you can
- 11 see Heather Kravitz working with a group of
- 12 kindergarten and first-graders. Computer class, we
- spend a lot of time augmenting processing skills
- 14 instruction with a variety of activities. Additional
- 15 therapies are available to any child at the Cushman
- 16 School and we're happy to and do integrate those
- 17 therapies into the academic day for those students.
- 18 IEP's are very, very important. I have
- 19 provided a copy of a Laura Cushman Academy IEP. You
- 20 should find it at your place. IEP's at the Laura
- 21 Cushman Academy are truly used as instructional and
- 22 social emotional road maps for teachers, for parents

- 1 and for therapists. I brought the IEP after
- 2 listening to some of the testimony yesterday thinking
- 3 it might be helpful.
- 4 At the Laura Cushman Academy, we consider
- 5 these IEP's living documents. And if you look at
- 6 them, you'll see these are actual goals for each
- 7 individual child. There's a social and emotional
- 8 section. There's an academic section. There's an
- 9 occupational therapy section. There's a speech and
- 10 language section. And these are true and real goals.
- 11 These are prepared twice yearly by our
- 12 specialists and we meet with parents twice a year in
- a round table discussion. And we encourage the
- 14 parents to bring their thoughts, their opinions to
- 15 the table. And we truly do change IEP's based on
- 16 parental input. This also provides a tremendous
- degree of accountability for us as professionals.
- In the fall, we set out that we are going
- 19 to achieve these goals. And in the spring, we sit
- down again with the same family and list truly in
- 21 fact which goals has this child achieved and why have
- 22 they not achieved those. So, that helps tremendously

- 1 with the accountability process.
- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Linda, can you begin
- 3 to wrap it up here?
- 4 MS. JOHNSON: Yes, I will. As I mentioned
- 5 to you, we spend a tremendous time working on
- 6 character development. We collaboratively meet and
- 7 teach to student needs. And our teachers are experts
- 8 in the field. We have a wonderful sense of
- 9 community. And I think one of the things that helps
- 10 our students to feel integrated into the whole
- 11 community of the Cushman School is that most students
- 12 receive services from or have a friend or a family
- 13 member who receive services from the Academy. And
- 14 that's very important.
- 15 Financial information. Tuition and fees
- are \$17,200 a year. We do have partial scholarships
- 17 available. About 17 percent of our students do
- 18 receive scholarship money which is actually a line
- 19 item in the budget. And several of you asked
- 20 questions yesterday about the McKay Scholarships in
- 21 the Florida.
- Personally, as an administrator, I found

- 1 these very effective and obtainable for families. I
- 2 can follow the standard admission procedures,
- 3 therefore, making sure that we're not accepting a
- 4 student into our school whose needs we cannot meet.
- 5 And we truly do follow the DSM4 definition for
- 6 specific learning disabilities. The scholarship as
- 7 opposed to earlier scholarship programs in Florida
- 8 can be supplemented by the family or by other
- 9 scholarships. It's very easy to go apply for it.
- 10 It's very simple for me to deal with
- 11 administratively.
- 12 The scholarship covers partial tuition.
- 13 In Florida as in many other states, there's a matrix
- of service. And my experience has been it covers
- about \$5,000 or \$6,000 dollars of tuition. Again, my
- 16 six main points, and at that point, I'll close.
- 17 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Thank you very much.
- 18 Reid Lyon has the first question. Reid?
- 19 MR. LYON: I thank both of you very much
- for your outstanding testimony, very informative
- 21 testimony.
- Ms. Thomas, you have an extraordinarily

- 1 difficult job. You are charged with bringing clarity
- 2 and instruction to kids who have failed to learn for
- 3 many, many years. What area of their academic
- 4 development is most seriously impeded when they come
- 5 to you that makes achievement in learning difficult?
- 6 MS. THOMAS: Reading and writing are the
- 7 two areas that we deal with the most.
- 8 MR. LYON: And how, what effect does that
- 9 have on their understanding of content information
- 10 and the --
- MS. THOMAS: Incredible, it's everything.
- 12 It's everything. If you can't read an 11th-grade
- 13 biology book, then you're not going to understand it
- 14 very well.
- 15 MR. LYON: In your professional opinion,
- 16 do you think that these children who come to you
- 17 bereft of reading capability could have been helped
- 18 earlier? That is, with early intervention or
- 19 specialized instruction that was --
- 20 MS. THOMAS: Yes. I think that if teacher
- 21 training were buffed up a bit, that we could do a
- 22 better job with that.

- 1 MR. LYON: And why, as you look at the
- 2 secondary level, we know that secondary teachers
- 3 frequently specialize in their content areas and
- 4 you've asked for that type of specialization with
- 5 special education teachers as well.
- 6 MS. THOMAS: Yes. For example, I teach
- 7 government to my special kids and then I go into a
- 8 classroom, integrated classroom where I team with a
- 9 regular teacher. Now, I'm fortunate because I know a
- 10 little bit about government, but if I had to go into
- 11 a biology classroom, I'd be in big trouble. And that
- 12 happens, I'm sure it doesn't just happen at my high
- 13 school.
- MR. LYON: Ms. Johnson, if I could ask you
- 15 this? Your IEP goals are used within the
- 16 accountability system.
- MS. JOHNSON: Yes.
- 18 MR. LYON: Do you also participate in the
- 19 State of Florida accountability system?
- MS. JOHNSON: No, we do not. Most
- 21 independent schools do not.
- 22 MR. LYON: How do we then relate what the

- 1 IEP progress is to external means of accountability?
- MS. JOHNSON: We test our students in-
- 3 house which of course is internal accountability.
- 4 But we also encourage and we truly require our
- 5 families to have their students tested outside of the
- 6 school every two years. And that can be done, as you
- 7 know, through the public school system or through a
- 8 private psychologist. And that provides not only
- 9 accountability but also provides us more
- 10 opportunities for meeting needs because it's another
- opinion, another way of looking at a child.
- MR. LYON: But we still don't have
- 13 concurrent information about how those data relate to
- 14 the state-wide data?
- 15 MS. JOHNSON: No. And although I do feel
- 16 personally and it's my personal opinion that
- 17 sometimes I think having state standards is very
- 18 important. But I think that they can be very easily
- 19 misused.
- 20 MR. LYON: I was interested in the FM
- 21 system that's used in your speech and language class.
- MS. JOHNSON: Yes.

- 1 MR. LYON: Do we have effectiveness data
- 2 on that particular modality?
- MS. JOHNSON: Yes, we do and I'd be happy
- 4 to provide that for you.
- 5 MR. LYON: Okay. Thank you.
- 6 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: David Gordon.
- 7 MR. GORDON: I, too, thank you for the
- 8 excellent presentations. Mrs. Thomas, you spoke of
- 9 the difficulty with the IEP and the paperwork
- 10 associated with it. Could you share with us, number
- one, how has the paperwork mushroomed overtime? And
- 12 number two, what would be your suggestions for some
- things we could prune out of the system?
- 14 MS. THOMPSON: Yes, I can. 31 years ago
- when I started doing this, the paperwork was very
- 16 small and understandably so. It is out of control,
- 17 it is absolutely out of control. Each student that I
- 18 deal with as a case manager, as a monitor, and I have
- 19 20 students assigned to me as does every other
- 20 special ed teacher, and special ed is the biggest
- 21 department in this public high school.
- 22 Each student, I would say has a minimum of

- 1 60 pieces of paper that need to be dealt with at
- least twice a year. And that doesn't deal with the
- 3 upkeep. It all goes back to our we doing our job for
- 4 each student? I don't have any magic bones. I don't
- 5 know the answer.
- I think there needs to be some
- 7 consolidation and I think that we need to guit being
- 8 afraid we're going to be sued. Somehow that all ties
- 9 in with it because we are constantly, every time a
- 10 child does something that is a behavior problem, you
- 11 go through ten pieces of paper so that we track what
- 12 we did, so that we can prove that we did the right
- thing at the right time. Now, there's something
- 14 wrong with that. There just is.
- 15 I don't have any magic answers but I know
- 16 it is a problem.
- MR. GORDON: Thank you.
- 18 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Cherrie Takemoto.
- 19 MS. TAKEMOTO: Thank you both for your
- 20 testimony. And Mrs. Johnson, also thank you for
- 21 bringing an example of an IEP. Other than, that IEP
- looks very much like my child's IEP with the

- 1 exception of the fact that it doesn't say where he's
- 2 going to be for what period of the day and it doesn't
- 3 list the types of accommodations and modifications
- 4 that he will receive.
- Now, the things that are important on my
- 6 child's IEP that I want to monitor are modifications
- 7 and adaptations. But when it comes to the specific
- 8 goals of objective, when I look at, my child is in a
- 9 public school, so this is not public-private issue.
- 10 When I look at the accountability, did my son make
- 11 progress, when I look at all those things that, you
- 12 know, the parts of a story and you know, will be able
- to recite whatever, I don't really have a good sense
- 14 with the internal 20 pages of my child's IEP.
- 15 Did he meet outcomes? The other thing I
- 16 don't really have a good sense and confidence of, and
- 17 you don't have to speak for yourselves as educators
- 18 but just in general in the field is that I also don't
- 19 have a high degree of confidence that the teacher is
- 20 treating my individual child's IEP like a bible and
- 21 saying I'm going to do everything on this IEP. In
- fact, I have the suspicion that on that performance

- 1 report card, they see it every time there's a report
- 2 card, but they're not necessarily working from that
- and it's not necessarily something that teachers feel
- 4 are helpful in their instructions for a good teacher.
- 5 And yet, how would we find outcomes, I
- 6 guess a little bit on what Reid's saying, how would
- 7 we look at overall outcomes and decrease some of that
- 8 internal 20 pages that's there? Because again,
- 9 you're talking about process accountability of the 57
- 10 objectives he made to. That's not really showing me
- 11 that he made academic or as you're saying, Mrs.
- 12 Thomas, social life-skill progress.
- So, can you both speak to how much of a
- 14 bible is this? Not necessarily in your exceptional
- 15 practices but in the field of education, how much are
- 16 people really playing by that with their 20 kids?
- 17 MS. JOHNSON: At the Cushman School in the
- 18 Laura Cushman Academy, the teachers, as I've
- 19 mentioned to you, the teachers and the specialists
- 20 who are actually working with the children write the
- 21 IEP's. And it is a tedious process. They do it
- 22 twice a year. They write report cards four times a

- 1 year and there is no more paperwork that they are
- 2 responsible for other than filling out rating forms
- 3 that come from psychologists.
- 4 So, we don't have all the paperwork, it
- 5 just isn't there. The accommodations that you
- 6 mentioned are built into the program and we do
- 7 discuss them at IEP meetings such as the FM systems
- 8 or children who need sensory integration throughout
- 9 the day and spend some time outside on the
- 10 playground.
- 11 But because the teachers actually write
- 12 the goals themselves and the goals are different for
- each of the ten children in their classroom, they
- 14 feel married to these goals. And they revisit these
- 15 goals and because they have written them and they
- 16 know that they're going to sit at that round table
- 17 again in five months and have to report he did this,
- 18 he did this, he did this, and we're very pleased
- 19 about that. But he did not meet this goal and this
- is the reason we feel why that happened and this is
- 21 what needs to be done.
- It's an actual true and real process and

- 1 there is very little attention, if any, given to the
- legal point of what we're doing. We're very clear
- 3 and up-front and honest about this is what we're
- 4 providing and this is what we want to do and this is
- 5 how we want to teach your child. So, there's not a
- 6 sense of the legality that Ms. Thomas mentioned.
- 7 MS. THOMAS: Hello, I remember you. We
- 8 met at a reception. Nice to see you.
- 9 MS. TAKEMOTO: In the interest of
- 10 disclosure, I would like to disclose that my daughter
- 11 goes to the high school that Mrs. Thomas teaches at.
- 12 MS. THOMAS: But I've never met your
- daughter. There is -- problem, I believe, with the
- 14 IEP. I think the idea is admirable. I think the
- 15 goals and objectives are admirable. In my
- 16 experience, the goals and objectives which I write
- for my students which everybody else writes for their
- 18 students, this isn't an Enron hearing, end up
- 19 sometimes to be a little bit of gobbledegook.
- I think that modifications and adaptations
- 21 are the most important part of an IEP because that
- 22 tells how the student is functioning. And if he is

- 1 not functioning properly, then obviously he's not
- 2 going to meet the goals and objectives. These are a
- 3 way to measure the child's progress. We send them
- 4 home four times a year to the parents. I'm not sure
- 5 the parents understand them.
- 6 This is an example of the paperwork that
- 7 just boggles my mind. I think, I go back to
- 8 outcomes-based testing. Somehow we have to get it so
- 9 that we don't have 42 objectives for a student that
- 10 include everything from, and I'm not criticizing this
- 11 because I do this, too, because the law requires it.
- 12 Now, there's something wrong with that.
- We have to figure out where we want to be
- in order to know how to get there. And this is a
- perfect example of what we're talking about.
- 16 MS. TAKEMOTO: And those are good
- instructional practices. I don't want to say what
- 18 you're doing is wrong, but they're sequenced, they
- 19 are good instructional practice, they're based on
- 20 research. But in terms of measuring outcomes or in
- 21 terms of something that I understand, when I look at
- that and you're asking me to evaluate my own child's

- 1 progress, I cannot make, you know, so he hasn't
- 2 mastered his long division yet. Well, tell me then
- 3 overall how has he progressed in Math and where are
- 4 his weaknesses? Help me understand that and I'll
- 5 help him at home, but I think that that might be
- 6 getting a little bit at the paperwork aspect of that
- 7 paperwork is not necessarily accountability for
- 8 outcomes unless we're talking about how do all kids
- 9 do long division, for instance.
- 10 Okay. And then, one of the things that we
- 11 heard in Des Moines was a longer term IEP that's
- 12 looking at longer term goals with parent ability to
- 13 call an IEP meeting any time at all, that we're going
- 14 to be looking at longer term goals between now and
- 15 say three or four years from now.
- 16 Can you give me your feedback as
- 17 practitioners as to how that plays in real life?
- 18 MS. JOHNSON: At the Cushman School, we,
- 19 and I can speak only to the Cushman School, we in IEP
- 20 meetings talk about we're very pleased, your child
- 21 appears to have improved X number of years in
- reading. We still find difficulty with higher level

- 1 thinking skills and comprehension skills. And based
- on that, we would like to think as things continue to
- 3 move on that we would transition your child in the
- 4 next year or so.
- 5 So, we sit down and we talk about. But
- 6 there is also not a legal obligation. In other
- 7 words, we feel like we're all sitting around the
- 8 table working for the best of the child. And if it
- 9 takes three months longer than what we predict, we're
- 10 not called on the carpet for it either. So, we're
- able to work cooperatively with parents and we do try
- 12 to explain clearly what the detailed goals amount to
- and why they're important.
- MS. THOMAS: I am not sure how long the
- 15 longer term goals are that you're talking about. But
- I think if we're going to do longer term goals, they
- 17 can't be very detailed.
- 18 MS. TAKEMOTO: Long division.
- 19 MS. THOMAS: Yes, like long division or
- 20 will know the parts of a frog or whatever it is. I
- 21 think they have to be overall and I think they have
- to be testable. They are dealing, we have

- 1 accountability and I understand exactly what you're
- 2 saying. You don't need the detail, you want the end
- 3 result, and help getting there if that's helpful to
- 4 you at home at night.
- 5 MS. TAKEMOTO: And I don't want to hold
- 6 you back because my child's IEP is a lot different
- 7 than other kids' IEP's. I want to look at outcomes,
- 8 not necessarily each little piece because it's just
- 9 too hard for me to track all of that. Thanks.
- 10 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Adela Acosta.
- MS. ACOSTA: Good morning, ladies. Thank
- 12 you. Ms. Thomas, I've been at the high school level,
- I know how frustrating, I hear it, years of hearing
- 14 it in my ear. And you talk a lot about teacher
- 15 training and we've heard that testimony -- now. What
- 16 kind of support mechanisms do you get from the
- administration, for example, to do your work?
- 18 MS. THOMAS: I have been very fortunate in
- 19 that I have 100 percent support. We all cry together
- about the amount of work that we have to do but then
- 21 we just get right in there and we do it. And I don't
- 22 want to leave you all with the impression that it's

- 1 all frustration. It's not. I wouldn't have been in
- 2 it for 31 years. I mean, those kids are my life.
- 3 The administration is excellent. It has
- 4 been again a process. They were fairly resistant, as
- 5 were general ed teachers when all of these kids
- 6 started going back into their classes. They were
- 7 saying, oh my God, we can't work with these kids.
- 8 But it's coming along and I'm very pleased with the
- 9 support.
- 10 MS. ACOSTA: How much training has your
- 11 administrator had in special education, do you know?
- 12 MS. THOMAS: I can't give you the number
- of hours, but they have all been, they have all had
- 14 classes.
- MS. ACOSTA: Classes?
- 16 MS. THOMAS: Classes for special ed.
- MS. ACOSTA: My experience has been that
- 18 we talk about teacher training in special ed and many
- 19 times the principals and the administrators, they
- don't have any training. And I'm, you know, just
- 21 wondering if you can give me some indication if
- that's been your experience as well.

- 1 MS. THOMAS: Well, I've been fortunate
- 2 because these administrators have had training, and I
- 3 can tell you if they haven't, we in a hurry train
- 4 them ourselves. They get it on the ground and
- 5 running.
- 6 MS. ACOSTA: Okay. Thank you. I need to
- 7 know, at the Cushman School, I know it's a private
- 8 institution, et cetera. And I keep going back to the
- 9 measure, you know, I am the parent, I have a, you
- 10 know, a child. How do I know, other than feeling
- good or feeling that we have a community-family
- 12 collaboration at the Cushman School that my child is
- actually meeting goals? Do you have internal
- 14 testing?
- MS. JOHNSON: Yes, we do.
- 16 MS. ACOSTA: And what kind of tests are
- 17 they?
- 18 MS. JOHNSON: We have testing that's done
- 19 by our diagnostic clinicians in-house. It's one-on-
- one, very typical to psycho-educational evaluations.
- 21 That's done in-house twice a year.
- We also have standardized tests, the SAT,

- 1 it's used with the children. And as I mentioned, we
- 2 also have our children have psycho-educational
- 3 evaluations at least twice a year outside the school.
- 4 MS. ACOSTA: Tell me, what is the ratio
- 5 and composition of your school?
- 6 MS. JOHNSON: We are very, very diverse in
- 7 the sense that we have 465 students. We have quite a
- 8 few white families, a variety of different religions.
- 9 Very large contingent of Hispanic families. We have
- 10 Afro-American families. We have families from the
- 11 Middle East.
- MS. ACOSTA: And do you have anyone on
- 13 board to have with language, ESL for example? Is
- that addressed at your school?
- 15 MS. JOHNSON: It is, through our speech
- and language department, and they are very helpful
- 17 with that. We also have access in an adjunct fashion
- to a bilingual speech and language group, and
- 19 actually bilingual speech and language groups are
- very prevalent in South Florida as you would expect.
- MS. ACOSTA: Thank you.
- 22 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Nancy Grasmick.

- 1 MS. GRASMICK: Yes. Thank you both very
- 2 much. Mrs. Thomas, I thought your seven
- 3 recommendations were extremely helpful and I'd just
- 4 like to probe two of them. One has already been
- 5 raised in discussion and that's the discussion of the
- 6 end point for the IEP.
- 7 My question would extend on the
- 8 information you share, to know whether or not the
- 9 specificity of what's reflected on the IEP will be
- 10 realized in terms of the application and integration
- of that information on a state-wide assessment. Do
- 12 your students participate in the state-wide
- 13 assessments?
- 14 MS. THOMAS: You hit a big problem. Our
- 15 students do participate in the state-wide assessment.
- 16 They don't pass, not too many of them pass the state-
- 17 wide assessments. It's a very tough problem at this
- 18 point.
- 19 MS. GRASMICK: And so, because they don't
- 20 pass the assessments, they don't receive a high
- 21 school diploma, a standard high school diploma?
- MS. THOMAS: Correct. They, currently in

- 1 Virginia and it's going to change I understand, they
- 2 get a certificate of attendance.
- 3 MS. GRASMICK: And one of your
- 4 recommendations was the consideration of an
- 5 alternative diploma. How would you envision that
- 6 alternative diploma?
- 7 MS. THOMAS: Something like a modified
- 8 standard diploma than a standard diploma. And then,
- 9 it goes to IB, AP and IB. I think they have, a
- 10 certificate of attendance is the lowest and they know
- 11 that. They know that.
- MS. GRASMICK: Do you agree that the
- 13 certificate of attendance is almost insulting? It
- 14 really doesn't reflect any academic achievement at
- 15 all even if that achievement is not commensurate with
- 16 a standard diploma, the attendance is you just came
- 17 to school, you didn't do anything.
- 18 MS. THOMAS: Exactly. In fact, I find
- 19 myself telling my students, and I'm in the process of
- 20 doing that right now because I have seniors, this
- isn't the way it should be. And I say to them,
- 22 nobody is going to look at your diploma. They are

- 1 going to ask if you have graduated from high school.
- 2 Nobody is going to see certificate of attendance. I
- 3 don't want to have to say that.
- 4 MS. GRASMICK: Thank you very much.
- 5 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Katie Wright.
- 6 MS. WRIGHT: Good morning, fellow
- 7 teachers. I have been where you are. My comment,
- 8 first comment is that I was trained as an elitist
- 9 under Sam, Kirk and Gallagher and Goldstein and all
- of those people. Of course, now we know better. We
- 11 know that regular teachers, many of them can do a
- 12 better job with our kids as I call them as special
- 13 teachers can do.
- 14 My question is this. I want to ask you,
- 15 Mrs. Thomas, is your caseload cross-categorical?
- MS. THOMAS: Yes.
- MS. WRIGHT: So, what is your
- 18 recommendation? Should we go self-contained? Is it
- 19 better for kids to do self-contained? I know the
- 20 money from the feds comes categorical most of the
- 21 time. Is it better for the money for the kids to
- 22 have it cross-categorical or just strictly in

- 1 categories?
- MS. THOMAS: Now, are you talking about my
- 3 caseload which is different than my teaching load?
- 4 MS. WRIGHT: Your teaching load and your
- 5 caseload. Yes.
- 6 MS. THOMAS: My caseload or the students
- 7 that I monitor throughout the year and then I'm
- 8 responsible for their IEP's, their child studies,
- 9 their --, their lives.
- 10 MS. WRIGHT: Yes, now, this is cross-
- 11 categorical?
- MS. THOMAS: Cross-categorical.
- MS. WRIGHT: Now, your teaching load, is
- 14 that cross-categorical?
- MS. THOMAS: Yes. Yes.
- 16 MS. WRIGHT: Okay. Instead of just self-
- 17 contained?
- MS. THOMAS: Yes. I have everything from
- 19 soup to nuts.
- MS. WRIGHT: And how many are in your
- 21 caseload?
- MS. THOMAS: Right now, I have 19.

- 1 MS. WRIGHT: Okay. And how many are in
- 2 your teaching load?
- 3 MS. THOMAS: I work probably with 55
- 4 students a day.
- 5 MS. WRIGHT: As a young special ed
- 6 teacher, we didn't have all this paperwork, that
- 7 stuff that you have. And I feel for the special
- 8 teachers now. In fact, I feel for all teachers. My
- 9 daughter is one. It's too much paperwork. How on
- 10 earth can you get rid of this paperwork? I'm just
- 11 throwing that question out. It's just too much.
- 12 Teachers spend so much time doing
- 13 paperwork rather than teaching, and a lot of testing
- 14 rather than teaching. I think sometimes, too, that
- 15 we do too much testing. I really do. We ought to do
- 16 a lot of teaching and to test on what we actually
- 17 teach. And that's what you do, isn't it? You test
- 18 on what you actually teach.
- 19 One other question. What about the work
- 20 study program for the children in your caseload? Do
- 21 you have a work study program in getting ready for
- 22 transition?

- 1 MS. THOMAS: We are working very hard to
- 2 buff up transition. We have a career center in the
- 3 county I'm in and it does a fine job. But I truly
- 4 believe that we need to do some life-skills work for
- 5 the students that are in the middle. And then, I
- 6 also believe as I have stated, that we need to be
- 7 very realistic in what abilities are and what
- 8 abilities aren't and what's available out there. And
- 9 then, they need some counseling on what special
- 10 school to go to to get trained in how to take the car
- 11 apart, that kind of thing. And we are working on
- 12 that. I think that's a weakness.
- MS. WRIGHT: I thank you so much. And let
- 14 me say to you that I love your schoolteacher voice.
- MS. THOMAS: Oh, thank you.
- 16 MS. WRIGHT: The children will be able to
- 17 hear you because when we teach, the children have to
- 18 be able to see us and to hear us. Most of the
- 19 children, you know, we have auditory, we have to
- 20 hear, we need to see and I love your schoolteacher
- 21 voice.
- 22 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: With that, I think

- 1 we're going to cut it off. We're running behind so
- 2 I'm going to cut it off so we can get on to the next
- 3 panel. I want to thank Susan Thomas and Linda
- 4 Johnson for your presentations and for your excellent
- 5 responses to the questions. Thank you very much.
- 6 MS. THOMAS: Thank you.
- 7 MR. CHAMBERS: That's two days in a row,
- 8 Chairman.
- 9 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: We'll put you on the
- 10 list for chair.
- 11 MS. TAKEMOTO: Mr. Chair?
- 12 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Yes.
- MS. TAKEMOTO: I just want to apologize to
- 14 my fellow Commissioners for taking up quite a bit of
- 15 time with my question, but at the same time, respect
- 16 the Commissioners who have not asked questions that
- 17 perhaps instead of whoever gets to raise their hand
- 18 first, if we can look at members of the Commission
- 19 who have not asked questions in the previous round
- 20 have first access to asking questions.
- 21 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: We'll try to do that.
- 22 Like Doug got cut off and we did, he came first last

- 1 time. We'll put Jay on the list, at the head of the
- list for, to try to make up for some of that.
- 3 MR. JONES: That's actually what we did
- 4 yesterday.
- 5 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Yes, it is what we did
- 6 yesterday. And Todd is trying to help me be totally
- 7 fair in recognizing you all.
- 8 Our next presentation, Case Study: The
- 9 Importance of Leadership at the School-Level in
- 10 serving children-at-risk of academic failure. Crown
- 11 Heights Elementary School in New York is a success
- 12 story about serving children in a large urban school
- where 97 percent of the children are below the
- 14 poverty line, yet the school consistently scores at
- 15 the highest levels for reading in New York State.
- 16 This is a success story of intervening early for
- 17 young children to identify reading difficulties and
- 18 provide direct instruction as a model for reducing
- 19 referrals to special education programs for those
- 20 children who do not have disabilities.
- 21 Former Crown Heights principal, Erwin
- 22 Kurz, will discuss the school's success and his 13-

- 1 year leadership as principal. Erwin Kurz is the
- deputy superintendent at the Office of Leadership
- 3 Development, New York City Board of Education.
- 4 Mr. Kurz, welcome. Thank you for coming
- 5 to Miami.
- 6 MR. KURZ: Thank you. I'd like to thank
- 7 all the members of the Commission for inviting me to
- 8 testify this morning.
- I have been a teacher and supervisor in
- 10 the New York City Public School System for 34 years.
- 11 I am presently the deputy superintendent in the
- 12 Office of Leadership Development for the New York
- 13 City Board of Education. Prior to taking on this
- 14 position in August 2001, I served as the
- 15 instructional superintendent for the Brooklyn Region
- of the Chancellor's district. And from 1986 through
- 17 1999, I was the principal of PS161.
- 18 Public School 161 is a kindergarten
- 19 through grade eight school, located in Crown Heights
- 20 Brooklyn, New York. We had a student population of
- 21 1,342 students. 90 percent of our students were
- 22 African American, eight percent were Hispanic. 97

- 1 percent of our students were eligible for free lunch.
- In my final year as principal of PS161, 84
- 3 percent of our students scored at or above grade
- 4 level on the city-wide reading test compared to 36
- 5 percent of students who attended similar schools.
- 6 Similar schools are defined as schools with similar
- 7 percent of students, eligible for free lunch and a
- 8 similar percent of English language learners. On the
- 9 city-wide mathematics test, 81 percent of our
- 10 students scored at or above grade level compared to
- 11 35 percent in similar schools.
- 12 Our scores on state-wide tests were even
- 13 higher. 91 percent of our fourth and eighth-graders
- 14 met the state standards on English language arts and
- 15 91 percent met the state standards in mathematics.
- 16 Our school is one of the highest ranked schools in
- both reading and mathematics in grade 6 and 8 in the
- 18 State of New York.
- 19 The key ingredients to the accomplishments
- 20 realized at PS161 were the emphasis placed on student
- 21 success and the monitoring and support provided to
- 22 students and teachers. Very rarely did we have a

- 1 student leave our general population to be placed
- 2 into a special education class. We had a referral
- 3 rate of 2.3 percent.
- 4 The vast majority of these students were
- 5 referred for additional support services that would
- 6 enable them to remain in the general education
- 7 population. These students received academic, speech
- 8 and guidance intervention services. Out of a student
- 9 population of nearly 1,350, I don't believe we ever
- 10 had more than three to five students in a year placed
- in special education classes. I believe this was so
- 12 because of the quality of instruction and the early
- intervention services that we provided.
- 14 The importance of a good teacher in
- 15 elementary school cannot be overstated. In
- 16 elementary schools, students much of their day with
- one teacher. Research has indicated that teacher
- 18 quality has a significant impact on student
- 19 achievement. Some researchers even suggest that
- 20 teacher quality may have more to do with student
- 21 performance than home or school environment or class
- 22 size.

- 1 At PS161, we were able to attract, develop
- 2 and retain quality teachers. Most of our teachers
- 3 had more than 12 years teaching experience. Many of
- 4 our teachers remain in PS161 for their entire
- 5 teaching careers. Although we had a staff of veteran
- 6 teachers, it was still very important to provide
- 7 ongoing professional development. We created a peer
- 8 observation program in which teachers observed other
- 9 teachers on their grades and became critical friends.
- 10 Experts from the literacy and mathematics
- 11 programs that we were using conducted workshops on a
- 12 regular basis. Through the interaction with veteran
- 13 teachers, the new teachers quickly became immersed in
- 14 the hard work and no excuses culture of the school.
- 15 Monthly faculty and grade conferences were devoted to
- 16 comparing student work, making certain that there was
- 17 uniformity of instruction.
- 18 We used the open core reading program
- 19 throughout the school for the 13 years that I was
- 20 principal of the school. This reading series
- 21 combined a strong phonics component with real
- 22 literature. By staying with one reading program

- 1 rather than changing with each new fad, the teachers
- were able to become proficient in the teaching
- 3 strategies needed to make this program work.
- 4 We monitored the progress of students by
- 5 means of classroom observations, teacher-made tests
- 6 and mock tests in both reading and mathematics. We
- 7 administered three mock tests in reading and three
- 8 mock tests in mathematics. These tests were
- 9 administered in December, January and February.
- 10 Students were tutored by our para-professionals based
- 11 on the results of these tests.
- In my last year at the school, we
- identified a hundred students in grade 3 to 5 who
- 14 needed additional support. 50 students received help
- in reading, 50 students received help in mathematics.
- 16 But the students who received the tutoring services,
- 17 all the students scored at or above grade level on
- 18 the reading test and 48 students scored at or above
- 19 grade level on the mathematics.
- 20 All of our students knew that we expected
- 21 them to achieve academic success. They knew that
- their academic growth would be constantly monitored

- 1 and extra support would be given if needed. It
- 2 became part of the fabric of the school.
- One day, a team of visitors came to our
- 4 school to see some of our classes. They were
- 5 extremely impressed with the reading readiness of our
- 6 kindergarten students. One of the visitors asked a
- 7 kindergarten child to give an example of a word that
- 8 began with the M sound. Without hesitation, the
- 9 kindergartener responded mock test.
- The emphasis on instruction, monitoring
- 11 and success was clearly evident even to our
- 12 kindergarten students. The expectations for success
- and hard work were shared among the parents, too.
- 14 Parents got this message as soon as they registered
- 15 their children at PS161. In New York City, parents
- 16 register their five-year-old children in April to
- 17 begin school in September.
- 18 When parents registered their children at
- 19 PS161 in April, they were given a copy of a test that
- 20 I constructed with my kindergarten teachers. They
- 21 were told that we were going to administer this test
- 22 to the children during the first week of school in

- 1 September. The test consisted of 30 questions that
- 2 ranged from recognition of colors, shapes, letters
- 3 and numbers to the reading of words and sentences.
- 4 The parents had several months to prepare
- 5 their children to take this test. Of course, we did
- 6 not expect every kindergarten student to know how to
- 7 read when he or she entered kindergarten in
- 8 September. But it was amazing to see how hard the
- 9 parents worked with their children to prepare them to
- 10 take this test. I believe the parents appreciated
- 11 that they were told in advance what we expected of
- 12 their children.
- Just as it is important for teachers to
- 14 prepare lessons with clear expectations and to share
- 15 those expectations with their students, it is equally
- 16 as important for parents to know what is expected
- 17 from them. Although I am not a research, I was able
- 18 to predict based on the results of this test which
- 19 students would have difficulty succeeding in school
- 20 without additional support.
- 21 Parent of students who scored low in the
- 22 test were called into my office. We spoke about

- 1 their children's test scores and had the parents meet
- 2 with an early childhood reading specialist to develop
- a plan to address the academic needs of their
- 4 children. We offered additional academic and
- 5 counseling services to the parents and students
- 6 throughout the year.
- 7 We had a rigorous academic program for our
- 8 kindergarten students. We began by teaching letter
- 9 and sound recognition, blending and decoding skills.
- 10 Our goal was to have every kindergarten student able
- 11 to read a book by the end of the first year in
- 12 school. In addition to this academically focused
- curriculum, I created a principal's reading club to
- 14 motivate and monitor student and teacher progress.
- 15 Students in kindergarten who were able to
- 16 read a book were sent to my office to read to me. If
- they were able to read the entire book, they became
- 18 members of the principal's reading club. I monitored
- 19 this very closely. Para-professionals were assigned
- 20 to assist those children who needed additional
- 21 support. Parents were taught how they could help
- their children at home.

- 1 Children who became members of the club
- 2 had their names posted on the bulletin board outside
- 3 the main office. Students were also given a
- 4 principal's reading club button that they proudly
- 5 wore on their school uniforms. All of our students
- 6 wore school uniforms.
- 7 The students were also given certificates
- 8 to bring home to their parents as well as
- 9 certificates to be given to their teachers to be
- 10 displayed in their classrooms. In my last year at
- 11 PS161, we had 180 kindergarten students in six
- 12 classes. 170 students became members of the
- 13 principal's reading club. Not every child read on
- 14 the same level but it was clear to the teachers,
- 15 students and parents that we expected every child to
- 16 read and that we were going to monitor each child's
- 17 progress.
- 18 We were hopeful that the early sense of
- 19 accomplishment and the reading readiness skills that
- were attained in kindergarten would propel our
- 21 students to academic success throughout their school
- 22 years. It was important to foster a love for reading

- 1 in our students. In addition to the principal's
- 2 reading club, we had several other programs that were
- 3 designed to increase the children's desire to own and
- 4 read books.
- 5 One such program was the supplementary
- 6 reading program. We provided hundreds of -- sets of
- 7 different novels. Teachers and students selected the
- 8 novel that they wanted to read. Students read the
- 9 book for homework and answered several comprehension
- 10 questions. After the class completed the novel,
- 11 usually in two or three weeks, they would select
- 12 another book.
- To make certain that all students had
- 14 books at home, we established a bookstore. Every
- Wednesday before school, 7:45 to 8:15, students or
- 16 parents purchased books at a reduced price of one
- 17 dollar. We bought these books for a dollar from a
- 18 company that dealt with overstock books. These books
- 19 were selling for three to twelve dollars in local
- 20 bookstores.
- The bookstore, our bookstore was a huge
- 22 success. One day a parent came to my office and

- 1 asked me if she could purchase a gift certificate. I
- 2 wasn't sure what she was talking about. I told her
- 3 that we didn't sell gift certificates. She said that
- 4 her son who was in first grade was having a birthday
- 5 party in school and she wanted to give everyone in
- 6 the class a one-dollar gift certificate to purchase a
- 7 book at our bookstore.
- 8 I quickly wrote out 35 gift certificates
- 9 and gave it to her. When I visited the bookstore on
- 10 Wednesday morning after the birthday party, I saw the
- 11 entire class in the bookstore selecting books. We
- used to sell between 200 and 300 books every
- 13 Wednesday morning before school began.
- During my years as a teacher and
- 15 principal, it became obvious that it was much more
- 16 difficult to impact on emotional or learning problems
- once a child reached grade four. It would be useful
- 18 for this Commission to consider recommending that
- 19 funding be provided to help prepare students to enter
- 20 kindergarten with the skills necessary to do well in
- 21 school. Many parents work and their children need
- 22 all the access to programs that will help them to

- 1 enrich their lives both socially and educationally.
- When children are three years of age,
- 3 their parents should have the opportunity to enroll
- 4 them in quality educational programs. Federal
- 5 dollars should be spent to assist local communities
- 6 in hiring reading specialists to help prepare
- 7 youngsters to have the reading readiness skills
- 8 necessary for the beginning of their school careers.
- 9 Although good schools can compensate some of the
- 10 deficiencies which students may have at the age of
- 11 five, it would be better if students arrive at
- 12 schools with the basic skills necessary to ensure for
- 13 their academic success.
- Once students arrive in kindergarten, they
- would be better served by having no more than 15
- 16 students in their classes. This would allow teachers
- more time to teach to the specific needs of their
- 18 students individually and in groups. Considerable
- 19 federal and local funding would be needed to make
- 20 reduced class size a reality. Funds would be needed
- 21 for the building and staffing of new schools. The
- 22 reduction of class size, however, has to be

- 1 implemented with care.
- 2 Merely reducing class size without
- 3 providing good teachers and changing teaching
- 4 methodology will do little to improve student
- 5 performance. In fact, reducing class size and
- 6 placing an unqualified teacher in that classroom will
- 7 do more harm than good. It would be better to have
- 8 30 students in a class with a good teacher than have
- 9 15 students in a class with a bad teacher.
- 10 All of the federal and local money that
- 11 will be spent on intervention services will be wasted
- 12 unless students have excellent classroom teachers and
- 13 administrators. Schools do not work well without
- 14 competent and well-prepared teachers and principals.
- 15 Funds should be allocated for professional
- 16 development activities for teachers and supervisors.
- 17 There are many factors that impact on the
- 18 disproportionate number of minority students being
- 19 placed in special education classes. Researchers
- 20 have studied this problem and have arrived at
- 21 different conclusions. Some researchers found that
- the quality of the teachers or the amount of the

- 1 students in a class were the key factors, while
- 2 others found that the home environment was the most
- 3 important predictor of student achievement.
- 4 Common sense tells us that it is all of
- 5 the above. There is no single reason, no single cure
- 6 for this problem. We must provide quality, early
- 7 intervention services before children enter school
- 8 and continue to provide intervention services for
- 9 students experiencing difficulty in school. It is
- 10 crucial to reach these children before they complete
- 11 grade three. It is equally as important to have
- 12 skillful teachers and administrators in every school.
- I respectfully ask the Commission to
- 14 consider recommending that resources be provided for
- 15 quality early intervention programs as well as
- 16 ongoing professional development. Again, thank you
- for inviting me to testify today.
- 18 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Mr. Kurz, thank you
- 19 for your very outstanding presentation. Jay
- 20 Chambers.
- 21 MR. CHAMBERS: Thank you. I greatly
- 22 appreciate your presentation. It was excellent and

- 1 very interesting. I'd like to ask two questions.
- 2 I'd still like to know about the 60 pieces of paper
- 3 in the last presentation but I'll follow up later.
- 4 Two questions, one on accountability. Put
- 5 yourself in our position, and I'm trying to think
- 6 about measuring accountability. How do we approach,
- 7 when we talk about public accountability in schools,
- 8 are we satisfied that achievement test scores,
- 9 multiple choice tests are sufficient to do the job?
- 10 What else do schools do? What other things should be
- 11 we be thinking about when we talk about
- 12 accountability?
- MR. KURZ: Well, accountability has to be
- 14 tied in with student success and student achievement
- 15 because school's ability -- for students to do well.
- 16 There is a big debate whether you can accept multiple
- 17 choice tests as the only barometer or you should have
- other kind of tests. There's problems in both.
- 19 Multiple choice doesn't test higher over the thinking
- 20 skills. Some of the test higher over the thinking
- 21 skills, when you mark those tests, there's a
- 22 subjective element in that and that creates certain

- 1 problems.
- 2 So, there's a debate raging now whether we
- 3 should just use multiple choice or whether we should
- 4 use the longer test which is now in vogue. But we
- 5 need some kind of test throughout the school years to
- 6 determine whether there is accountability. And I
- 7 think that, quite frankly I know this committee is
- 8 dealing with special education, but one of the big
- 9 things that I found in New York and I imagine
- 10 throughout the country, once we decided that students
- in special education, their scores will be counted in
- the statistics, I think the referral rate went down
- 13 because people weren't so quick to take all the kids
- 14 they felt were going to fail the test and put them in
- 15 special ed and label them that way.
- And it also raised the bar for children in
- 17 special education. They now had to achieve standards
- 18 similar to those of the regulated population. Of
- 19 course, there are students who are not going to make
- it as we discussed here earlier. But when I'm
- 21 talking about the disproportionate number of African-
- 22 American students, their scores have gone up

- 1 dramatically in my school and other schools as well,
- 2 I think partly because of the accountability. And I
- 3 think accountability has to stay there.
- Which method, the only one that I really
- 5 can think of that makes any sense is some kind of
- 6 test that we have to administer to the children to
- 7 see if the schools are doing their job.
- 8 MR. CHAMBERS: So, multiple choice test is
- 9 --
- 10 MR. KURZ: Multiple choice, I have no
- 11 problem with multiple choice but I have no problem
- 12 with the tests that require a longer response.
- 13 There's a lot, to be perfectly honest, it costs a lot
- 14 of money to mark those tests and a lot of time. And
- 15 that has to be factored in as well. And that takes
- 16 away, I think that Ms. Wright mentioned that, too,
- 17 also that sometimes it takes a lot of time out of the
- 18 teaching and we worry so much about the testing and
- 19 then the scoring of the test.
- 20 And then if I gave a mock test with, as a
- 21 matter of fact, to answer a question before you ask
- it, the mock test, I mark myself with a Scantron

- 1 machine. The kids took the test, we had maybe 700-
- 2 800 kids take the test. I used to mark the test
- 3 myself with two other administrators. We marked it
- 4 that afternoon and gave back the results the next
- 5 morning so teachers didn't have to labor over it. We
- 6 got the instantaneous results.
- 7 Not only that, I mentioned it briefly in
- 8 my presentation but if I can expand a little bit on
- 9 that, what happened, we knew where the kids were that
- 10 afternoon. And that afternoon, we met with the
- 11 teachers and the reading specialist and we decided
- 12 this kid needs help in this skill, this kid needs
- help in that skill, so let's train the para-
- 14 professional to work with this child, let's train the
- 15 para-professional to work with that child. And
- 16 that's why we use the test.
- 17 Giving a test in itself and the mock test
- is a complete waste of time unless you monitor it and
- 19 then support the children who demonstrated a need.
- 20 So, that's really why I think we really did an
- 21 outstanding job with that.
- 22 MR. CHAMBERS: Is it the level of the

- 1 score or gain scores that we're really, when we think
- 2 about accountability and a school is successful or
- 3 not successful, what measure should we actually use?
- 4 MR. KURZ: I think there's at least two
- 5 measures. One is the rate of growth, because some
- 6 schools start here and they really have to work very
- 7 hard to get to here. Same thing with students, some
- 8 students start here and get here. And they really,
- 9 you know, even they're below grade level or below
- 10 standard, they may have worked awfully hard and I
- 11 think some recognition should go to that.
- 12 And then, you have to have a bench line, I
- guess, I don't want to put it on the national level,
- 14 but you have to have a bench line. What are we
- 15 looking at? What exactly do we want our children to
- 16 know at the end of grade 2, grade 3, grade 4. And I
- 17 think by administering my test at the beginning, you
- 18 know, to the parents, it gave them expectations.
- 19 Look, we want your kid to know this color
- is green, this is red, this is a triangle, this is
- 21 the letter A or this is the sound of the letter M.
- 22 And we wanted them to know that. I think by setting

- 1 standards, all the states, all the school systems get
- 2 to know what is expected of them.
- MR. CHAMBERS: Are there any other
- 4 dimensions of student performance that you would
- 5 include in accountability? Any other measures of any
- 6 kind besides the test scores?
- 7 MR. KURZ: Well, there are also other
- 8 things such as the suspension rate, the referral
- 9 rate. Those are indicators also of problems. When
- 10 you have a high suspension rate in a school, there's
- 11 usually a problem of discipline in the school. I
- 12 hate to going back to the school but I know best of
- where I come from and I think we had a one percent
- 14 suspension rate and we have 1340 kids in our school.
- 15 And I'll give you an anecdote what happened, and I
- 16 don't know if you can measure it but I guess that
- 17 would be an indicator.
- 18 We used to have a lot of visitors come to
- 19 our school. Guys coming around or a team of visitors
- 20 coming around and there was one woman on a team who
- 21 worked in another district. And she saw one of our
- 22 students in third grade sitting in the class doing

- 1 the work. And she walked over to me after she came
- out of the class and said, my God, I don't want to
- 3 give a name, I'll use Sam, that fictitious name.
- 4 So, Sam, how come Sam is sitting in the
- 5 classroom doing his work? So, I said, I don't know,
- 6 see, he's in class doing the work, I knew he had a
- 7 great teacher but he was in the class doing the work.
- 8 So, we called Sam outside and I said, Sam, she's
- 9 telling me that, you know, you didn't always work and
- 10 behave like that. What's the difference in this
- 11 school?
- 12 He said, in this school you have to do it.
- 13 And expectations were real. They were real. And it
- 14 became part of the fabric of the schools, the
- 15 parents, the teachers and everyone felt it. And when
- 16 you have a high referral rate, I remember when I
- first started, and I know it feels funny to me, 34
- 18 years ago I started, there were teachers that
- 19 couldn't control the class.
- So, what did they do? They blamed the
- 21 kids and put them in special ed. Well, it's not my
- 22 fault. It's the kids, we'll put them in special ed.

- 1 I think that subsided to some account but still,
- 2 you're going to find teachers that cannot handle
- 3 kids, would rather label the kids than label
- 4 themselves. So, that's an issue that has to be
- 5 addressed.
- 6 Another issue, well, going back to
- 7 accountability would be the referral rate and the
- 8 suspension rate. I think those are other indicators
- 9 as well.
- MR. CHAMBERS: Thank you.
- 11 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Douglas Gill.
- MR. GILL: Actually, I think I got on the
- 13 list as a carryover from the last set of speakers.
- 14 So, you know, I really don't have a question for you
- but I guess I do want to make a comment. And the
- 16 comment is sometimes I don't think there's much
- 17 substitute for common sense so I appreciate what
- 18 you've done.
- I congratulate you and I don't think it's
- 20 rocket science either but I think it's understanding
- 21 the problem as you have done to be able to influence
- 22 and see referral rates as symptoms, disciplinary

- issues as symptoms of a larger problem and it isn't
- 2 always the student who is at fault. So, thank you
- 3 very much for sharing your comments with us today.
- 4 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: One of the other
- 5 common sense things that you said that I've never
- 6 heard before anywhere is telling the parents in April
- 7 of kids that are coming to kindergarten, this is what
- 8 is expected that they should know when they come to
- 9 school so that the parents are given a clear
- 10 expectation of what is expected from them to help
- 11 prepare the kids to start school. I think that's
- 12 tremendous.
- I mean, it's so simple but it, I think,
- 14 can make a real difference and for some parents that
- 15 may not have a clue, it certainly gives them a clear
- indication of what's expected of them.
- 17 MR. KURZ: You know, I think expectations
- 18 are extremely important. And I'll give you a little
- 19 background on the test. What happened, you know, a
- lot of times in schools and the people who work in
- 21 the school systems know that, you know, as soon as
- the kid doesn't do well, they blame the school, the

- 1 school is no good, no good. And at some point, you
- 2 get tired and oh my God, so you know what? I'm going
- 3 to test the kids before the second day of school.
- 4 The parents can blame me for messing up their kids
- 5 yet.
- 6 So, I gave them the test. But the, you
- 7 know, what happens with this research and
- 8 expectations, we made up this test in about 20
- 9 minutes with a group of kindergarten teachers. What
- 10 would you like the kids to know when they enter your
- 11 class? And what I say about expectations, I'm
- 12 talking about teacher expectations, too.
- When a child walks into class, especially
- 14 a kindergarten kid, reading the New York Times
- 15 doesn't happen often, there's an expectation all of a
- 16 sudden. If a kid walks into the class and doesn't
- 17 know his name, doesn't know his colors, there's a
- 18 certain expectation. If we can get rid of those,
- 19 when a kid comes into school, you know, everyone's
- 20 expectations are going to go up.
- 21 And even how sophisticated, all the
- doctors and psychologists and everything, oh how

- 1 sophisticated they are, going back to the common
- 2 sense, we made up this test and then I showed it to a
- 3 group of psychologists. And they're looking at it
- 4 and they're pondering it and they're looking and
- 5 reading and kindergarten children don't have to know
- 6 this. They don't have to know, dah-dah-dah, no one
- 7 has to know anything.
- And then, I asked them, when your child
- 9 entered school, did he know that? Oh, yes, my kid
- 10 knew it but the other kids don't have to know it.
- 11 And this is what I'm talking about, expectations and
- 12 common sense, that we want all our kids to know all
- 13 these things when they come on board. So, the
- 14 expectation level will start in kindergarten or
- 15 before.
- 16 And I think the early childhood programs
- 17 that headstart and all that, they should have clear
- 18 expectations. What do we want our children to know
- 19 so when they start kindergarten, they're ready to do
- 20 well and they have the reading readiness skills and
- 21 other skills necessary for success in school.
- 22 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Thomas Fleming.

- 1 MR. FLEMING: I, too, want to add my voice
- 2 to just, I read the paper early this morning and this
- 3 was underlining so many of the areas that I could say
- 4 my amen to them. But as I listen now to your
- 5 presentation and I, too, have been an educator for
- 6 many years and you're talking about teachers that
- 7 came to the school with the training and everything
- 8 behind them, my thought was still where did you find
- 9 these? You get professionals that just do not walk
- into a school like yours already developed to follow
- 11 the kind of directions.
- 12 And if you had to get rid of some of the
- 13 teachers that you found out did not meet that
- 14 criteria, I'd like also to hear what was your
- 15 experience with that.
- 16 MR. KURZ: Well, I was sort of fortunate.
- 17 Well, you know, we started out with a group of
- 18 teachers. You know, when I worked in the school, we
- 19 had a lot of teachers there and the school was ranked
- 20 13th out of 16th in a rather disappointing district.
- 21 And we took those teachers and we told them what we
- 22 expected and we monitored what they did.

- Occasionally, there were some teachers
- 2 that we had, not many, there were some teachers we
- 3 had to remove. But just as I remarked about that
- 4 story about that child who behaved in the school, I
- 5 had a teacher in my school who was doing an excellent
- 6 job in second grade. And I found out, she came in
- 7 before I got there, so I found out she was thrown out
- 8 of another school, you know, that bounced around.
- 9 But she was doing an excellent job.
- 10 And I think the environment and the
- 11 support and the fact that we didn't change reading
- 12 programs every two years, you know, during these
- 13 years when we're talking about whole language phonics
- or whatever and everybody changed every three weeks.
- 15 And they had to start the program all over again.
- 16 Our teachers knew what we expected. They knew the
- 17 program.
- So, when a new teacher came in, we had a
- 19 veteran teacher go into the class, work with them,
- they also observe them. I didn't have to observe
- 21 much at the end because I had teachers going and
- observing one another. And they knew that my

- 1 observation, many times, observations from an
- 2 administrator can be looked on almost as punitive,
- 3 got you, or this or that.
- 4 When a teacher does it for another
- 5 teacher, they know it's just for instruction. And
- 6 that's all I wanted. All I cared about was how they
- 7 taught in class. If I wanted to fire a teacher, then
- 8 I'd have to go and do something. But I wanted my
- 9 teachers to become better and better.
- So, we offered the support by having other
- 11 teachers work with them. We had experts in the field
- 12 in reading and math work with the teachers sitting in
- 13 the classrooms. The administrator, I had assistant
- 14 principals, myself, we used to go in and monitor and
- 15 help. And I think that's why we were able to keep
- 16 the teachers.
- 17 And another thing that I think was
- important in retaining teachers, my first words when
- 19 a teacher asked me for anything was yes. Whatever
- the answer, I don't care how ridiculous it was, I
- 21 said yes. They want 50,000 pencils, I'll try to get
- 22 it. They want this, whatever they wanted, I said yes

- 1 because whenever I said yes, they gave back three
- 2 times over.
- And we were able to get those books, for
- 4 example, the supplementary readers. We had candy
- 5 sales. I have no idea why we were so successful but
- 6 we raised a lot of money and every cent of it went
- 7 back into purchasing those books. I think because we
- 8 expected it, the parents bought into it. These were
- 9 not wealthy parents but they spent money to purchase
- 10 the books and have the kids read at home. And that
- 11 helped our reading program.
- 12 It also cemented some kind of relationship
- between the parents and teachers, so the teachers
- 14 felt comfortable in the school. Some schools,
- 15 teachers don't feel comfortable. They feel
- 16 threatened by the administration or whatever and they
- don't stay. I had some teachers come to my school
- 18 who I worked with as an AP or who I worked with when
- 19 I was a teacher who I knew were great. But for some
- 20 reason, whatever reason, they wanted out of their old
- 21 school and I was able to get those in.
- 22 And by hook or by crook, I tried not to

- let, I don't think I should testify to, am I under
- 2 oath?
- 3 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: No. No, but we sure
- 4 like what you've got to say.
- 5 MR. FLEMING: We're all learning a lot.
- 6 MR. KURZ: By hook or by crook, I tried to
- 7 keep out those teachers who we felt were unqualified
- 8 and we were very successful in that. And by
- 9 maintaining the teachers, teachers from, you know,
- 10 people wanted to work in the school. It was doing
- 11 well, they got the support. They got the help. The
- 12 parents were great, the kids were great. Why
- 13 shouldn't they want to work in the school? So, we
- 14 kept them.
- 15 MR. FLEMING: Thank you very much.
- 16 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Paula Butterfield.
- MS. BUTTERFIELD: I'd like to add my
- 18 congratulations in your testimony and your common
- 19 sense, and in particular your time at Institute for
- 20 Learning at the University of Pittsburgh since I'm
- 21 from Pittsburgh and a fellow, yes, I'm a fellow at
- the institute.

- I have a couple of questions. One is
- 2 what, has there been any study, longitudinal study on
- 3 the students that left your school, how they do in
- 4 middle school and high school? Has the district
- 5 followed that at all?
- 6 MR. KURZ: Well, we haven't had any
- 7 longitudinal studies but the students who left my
- 8 eighth grade went, almost all of them went to schools
- 9 in New York like Sturgis and Brooklyn Tech, all the
- 10 schools that you had to take a test to get into. So,
- 11 very few of them went to their locally zoned high
- 12 school. They took tests and got into these other
- 13 schools, the large majority. Almost all of them.
- MS. BUTTERFIELD: I guess the other
- 15 question I have is now in your current position, you
- obviously have some real opportunities. What are you
- doing in your professional development program to
- 18 kind of clone yourself as a principal leader in other
- 19 schools?
- MR. KURZ: Well, what we're doing in New
- 21 York now, we have in the Office of Leadership
- Development, we're working, in New York we have close

- 1 to 400 principals who have less than two years
- 2 experience as a principal at 1100 schools. And we
- 3 predict another 150 and 200 more new principals next
- 4 year. So, we have a different, we're attacking it in
- 5 a different way.
- 6 What we're doing, we have something called
- 7 distinguished faculty where we selected about 50 of
- 8 the best principals that we have in the city. And
- 9 they work as coachers and mentors for the new
- 10 principals coming in. Then, we offer courses that
- 11 deal with the things that they have to know to be a
- 12 leader in New York. And also, what I'm more directly
- involved with now is an assessment piece where we
- 14 assess the principals. So, right now it's on a
- 15 voluntary thing and we just started this year.
- 16 We use an assessment and we assess them in
- four major areas: educational leadership, resolving
- 18 complex issues, communication skills, and developing
- 19 self and others. And there's ten skill dimensions
- 20 that we find their areas of strength or areas of
- 21 weakness. Then we write a report and then I go over
- this with them to develop a fresh new development

- 1 plan where they can improve.
- 2 And what I mentioned about recommending
- 3 funding for professional development, we always
- 4 spend, you know, money for teachers. I think the
- 5 supervisors need as much professional development and
- 6 I think that was alluded to earlier. They need as
- 7 much professional development as possible also and
- 8 we'll be looking for funds for that. And as you
- 9 know, New York City, the budget is very, very tight
- and we are looking to expand on that kind of
- 11 initiative.
- MS. BUTTERFIELD: Do you have any
- documentation on your professional development --
- MR. KURZ: Yes.
- 15 MS. BUTTERFIELD: Is that something you
- 16 could share with us?
- MR. KURZ: Absolutely.
- MS. BUTTERFIELD: I'm chair of the task
- 19 force on professional development. I know that we
- 20 would be very interested in seeing what you have.
- 21 MR. KURZ: Absolutely. I'll make the
- 22 arrangements and I'll send you the literature and

- 1 what we're doing with that. And we have a proposal
- 2 and we're looking for funders.
- 3 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Jack Fletcher.
- 4 Incidentally, we're going right through the break. I
- 5 think this is important enough that I kind of made
- 6 the decision we're just going to go right through the
- 7 break. So, go ahead.
- 8 MR. FLETCHER: I'll be quick. I just have
- 9 a couple of questions. One is that one of the
- 10 characteristics of successful schools that I'm aware
- of is that they test more not less and all can test
- 12 beyond, for example, city and state requirements.
- 13 And in light of a lot of the concerns that's been
- 14 expressed on the effects of testing programs on
- 15 students in terms of anxiety, problems of self-esteem
- and so on, I was wondering, in your years of
- 17 experience, if that was ever an issue at your school?
- 18 MR. KURZ: It was an issue but it has been
- 19 addressed. We used to have the children take, when I
- 20 was there, we took third and sixth-grade tests in
- 21 both city and state. Now, in New York, we do not
- 22 have -- the state test in fourth and eighth grade, we

- 1 do not give city tests in those grades in reading and
- 2 math. We accept the state test. So, those issues
- 3 were addressed and that helped a little bit.
- 4 MR. FLETCHER: But is it a problem in
- 5 terms of the effects of the testing program on
- 6 children in terms of children developing anxiety
- 7 disorders or being unable to perform and so on?
- 8 MR. KURZ: I think any test, if I had to
- 9 take a test, I'd be anxious myself and I think any
- 10 student who has to take tests is anxious. And now
- 11 with the high-stakes testing and every, you know, you
- 12 can't be promoted until you get to a certain level.
- 13 There is a lot of anxiety and I guess that we have to
- 14 address that issue. I'm not sure of how without
- 15 watering down the standards and watering down
- 16 everything else.
- But certainly, there's an issue that there
- 18 are some students who don't do well in tests, who
- 19 might be very, very bright, should be able to be
- 20 promoted but do not do well in tests. I don't have
- 21 an answer for that. I really don't know. But I can
- 22 say that if we do away with testing, we're going to

- 1 do away with a lot of the accountability and
- 2 standards that have helped to promote better
- 3 education in these schools.
- 4 MR. FLETCHER: But has it been a big
- 5 problem? I mean, I'm not hearing you say it's a big
- 6 problem. So, I'm just --
- 7 MR. KURZ: In my school, there is a bigger
- 8 problem with the teachers because every time I did a
- 9 test and I went to the teacher, I had a meeting with
- 10 them and said, you know, this student here didn't do
- 11 well or didn't go up and they felt anxious about
- 12 that. And I could tell you that all of the years
- that I was in the school, I never appreciated the
- 14 scores, because as soon as I got the scores back, and
- 15 I remember it, the last year, the scores were out of
- 16 sight. They were terrific.
- 17 And instead of rejoicing and celebrating,
- I said, oh God, what do I do next year? And you
- 19 know, and it just pushes you further and further.
- 20 Maybe it pushes over to somewhere else but that is an
- 21 issue. I mean, some students in some school spend so
- 22 much time on testing, they absolutely do not teach.

- 1 All they do is teach to the test. And that you have
- 2 to be cautious of. But if you have high-stakes
- 3 testing, that's not an issue that's easily going to
- 4 be addressed or answered.
- 5 MR. FLETCHER: But is it your experience
- 6 that teaching to the test is a terribly effective
- 7 practice?
- 8 MR. KURZ: If the test is meaningful, yes.
- 9 If the test is just a bunch of short answers that you
- 10 have to know X, Y, Z, then it's a waste of time.
- 11 MR. FLETCHER: Thank you. One other quick
- 12 question. Of the 2.3 percent of kids that were in
- 13 special education in your school, what sorts of
- 14 disabilities did they have? What I'm trying to
- 15 understand is sort of what happened to children with
- 16 low-incidence disabilities like, you know, vision
- 17 problems, multiple disabilities, other health
- impairments, things that aren't, for example, a
- 19 learning disability?
- MR. KURZ: Yes, well, we didn't have any
- 21 students coming to our school with, you know,
- 22 disabilities like in a wheelchair or those kind. But

- 1 I know it was mentioned, I believe Mr. Lyon asked
- 2 about the FM. We had some students in our school who
- 3 couldn't hear, so the teachers had a microphone and
- 4 the students had their, whatever that is, speakers
- 5 plugged into their ears. And it was very effective.
- 6 It didn't impact on us.
- 7 But most of the students that we had in
- 8 special ed in our school, remained in general ed
- 9 population. We pull them out for one or two or three
- 10 periods a day depending on the IEP and their needs.
- 11 Basically, they needed extra help in reading, extra
- 12 help in math and we pulled those students out.
- The speech and hearing, we had people
- 14 coming in and we tried to do it before school when we
- 15 could get away with it. But other than that,
- 16 sometimes we had to pull them out of class for their
- 17 hearing and speech services.
- MR. FLETCHER: Thank you.
- 19 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Adela Acosta.
- MS. ACOSTA: Thank you. As one principal
- 21 to another, I commend you. And a fellow New Yorker,
- 22 I hear that accent, it makes me miss home. Most of

- 1 my questions have been asked by other Commissioners.
- 2 However, how often do you do staff
- 3 development?
- 4 MR. KURZ: Well, we did staff development
- 5 a minimum of twice a month, a minimum. But that was
- 6 with grade conferences and faculty conferences which
- 7 was devoted to staff development. But then, in
- 8 addition to that, we had the teachers going in at
- 9 least three times a year to visit other teachers and
- 10 to observe. That's like six times, so they were
- 11 doing that.
- 12 In addition to that, we had specialists
- coming in working, I very rarely send teachers to
- 14 workshops but I had the specialists come into school
- 15 working the classes with the teachers. And in the
- 16 reading and math programs, if the teachers were
- 17 having difficulty with certain topics, I would have
- someone from the company, the reading program or the
- 19 math program, come into the classroom, work with the
- 20 students and the teachers. So, it was ongoing.
- There was no, I could say a minimum of
- 22 twice a month but it could have been three or four or

- 1 five times a month, depending on the needs of the
- 2 teachers.
- MS. ACOSTA: I heard, just a point of
- 4 curiosity, did you say your students wear uniforms?
- 5 MR. KURZ: Yes, they did.
- 6 MS. ACOSTA: That's a topic that's being
- 7 bantered around. I don't, I have no -- any research
- 8 that supports uniforms making for better academic
- 9 performance or for better discipline; however, I know
- 10 that's the popular thinking. Would you just comment
- 11 for me on what you think the effects are of wearing a
- 12 uniform or not?
- 13 MR. KURZ: I'm also reluctant with a lot
- of research. For everything, you find one thing, you
- 15 find someone else to say something else. But what
- happened, and I don't know, I guess I was really
- 17 blessed, but all I did in 1987 I think it was, I sent
- 18 a letter home to the parents, beginning in September,
- 19 our students are going to be wearing uniforms. And
- 20 the reason I did that, I spoke to the parents, you
- 21 know, and they felt it was a good idea. And I don't
- 22 think it was to raise the academic standards or the

- 1 behavior. It's just that I wanted the students to
- 2 look a certain way.
- I wanted them to come in, you know, some
- 4 of the kids wore T-shirts that were not really
- 5 presentable and some of the teachers looked the same.
- 6 And when I had uniforms, the teachers came dressed as
- 7 professionals. They had to come in, the men wore
- 8 ties or jackets and the women wore skirts. And
- 9 everyone looked good.
- 10 And it just sent the feeling, it was just
- 11 another thing. It wasn't the end-all and be-all. If
- 12 you have uniforms, it's not going to make a bit of
- difference unless you have other things in the
- 14 school. But the uniforms did have a significant
- 15 impact on the students.
- 16 In our sixth, seventh and eighth grades,
- 17 we had students wearing gray slacks, girls wore gray
- 18 skirts and a blue blazer with the insignia called the
- 19 Crown School for --. That's what we called the
- 20 sixth, seventh and eighth grade. It was completely
- 21 pretentious but that's how I wanted it because, you
- 22 know, when I saw these grade schools, in private

- schools people are paying \$20,000-30,000 and they
- 2 walk to school like this. So, fine, our kids are
- 3 going to come to school like this also.
- 4 And they wore it. The parents loved it.
- 5 The kids, I quess, hated it, but they went, it was a
- 6 hundred percent. Everyone wore it and I couldn't do
- 7 anything.
- 8 The bottom line is when I first started
- 9 it, if a kid came without a uniform, I couldn't do
- 10 anything. I would put my arm in their shoulder and
- 11 say, Joe, Sam, Sam, why don't you wear a uniform
- 12 tomorrow? And they'd do it, or I called the parent.
- 13 By the end, we had it for 10-12 years, by the end, we
- 14 had tons of uniforms in the school.
- 15 If a kid didn't have one, we could give
- 16 him one. But I have to call the parent at home
- 17 because sometimes parents resented the fact that they
- 18 wore someone else's uniform. Those are little
- 19 issues. But it was 99.9 percent effective everyday
- 20 and it just helped the tone and the expectation in
- 21 school. And there is this image.
- 22 And also, when the kids went on trips,

- 1 everyone thought they were private schools. But they
- 2 didn't think they were private schools just because
- 3 of the uniforms, because of how smart they were and
- 4 how they behaved. And that's what made the
- 5 difference, because if they went to the Met and they
- 6 were asking questions when they, you know, they went
- 7 to the Metropolitan Opera and they were asking
- 8 questions of the people there, they were very bright
- 9 because we went over the libretto with them before
- 10 they went. So, they knew what the opera was about.
- There is no one answer for anything. And
- 12 I'm reluctant to say everyone has to wear school
- 13 uniforms. Everyone has to have this or that. But if
- 14 you put all of those together, I think that's where
- 15 we had the high level of success that we did.
- MS. ACOSTA: Thank you.
- 17 MR. LYON: Mr. Chairman, can I just, this
- is one of those unique moments.
- 19 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Yes.
- 20 MR. LYON: Yesterday, Beth and Bryan
- 21 showed me a study from the University of Texas that
- 22 indicated that in fact uniforms had a pretty good

- 1 effect on social and behavioral outcomes. But only
- 2 if it had the crest of the school name on there. So,
- 3 I just, well, it's what we call an interactive --
- 4 MR. KURZ: Gee, I wish I would have known
- 5 that before I did it. Would have made it much
- 6 better.
- 7 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Nancy Grasmick.
- 8 MS. GRASMICK: Yes. I think you're a
- 9 perfect example that leadership matters, and your
- 10 interpretation of the principal as the instructional
- 11 leader is simply wonderful. My question to you is,
- 12 and I don't know if you said it, I don't think I
- heard it, what do you think about full-day
- 14 kindergarten in terms of this effort that you were
- 15 making early on with your students?
- 16 MR. KURZ: We had full-day kindergarten,
- 17 absolutely crucial. And our kindergarten was not,
- 18 you know, I walk around in some circles, in some
- 19 early childhood centers and they're playing in the
- 20 clay and they're drawing pictures and they're having
- 21 all these social skills and everybody is hugging each
- 22 other and all that. That's wonderful. But in my

- 1 kindergarten, we spend most of the time on academic
- 2 pursuits and it was reading and math skills that we
- 3 really structure the day around.
- 4 And the kids did fine. They were treated
- 5 with respect and they acted with respect. And I
- 6 think it's crucial to have full-day kindergartens.
- 7 MS. GRASMICK: Thank you. That was
- 8 wonderfully helpful. And my second question is what
- 9 if in this country we could have a seamless system of
- 10 early childhood opportunities? That is, a real
- 11 sequence between headstart and pre-kindergarten and
- 12 kindergarten so that educational goals were sequenced
- 13 properly? Could you comment on that?
- 14 MR. KURZ: Yes, I think I touched on that
- in that we should have benchmarks at every grade
- 16 level so that we know and if we start when they're
- three years old and by the time they're five, we know
- what we want them to know when they get into
- 19 kindergarten. And it should be seamless because if
- 20 you have a separate system, they might be teaching
- 21 something in early childhood that really serves no
- 22 function. Or it might be more than that, who knows?

- 1 But the fact is that it should be
- 2 seamless, that we start when they're three years old,
- 3 it should continue until they finish high school and
- 4 beyond. But it absolutely should be seamless and
- 5 there should be clear objectives for each level.
- 6 When they're third grade or fourth grade, I'm not
- 7 talking about core knowledge or that kind of stuff,
- 8 but I am talking about clearer standards of
- 9 achievement in reading and math and other skill
- 10 areas.
- 11 And even in math, I mean, with the math
- 12 skills, there should be certain achievement levels
- 13 children should have. They should be able to count
- 14 to five, to ten, whatever, by the end of this. And
- that should be able to be measured.
- MS. GRASMICK: Thank you.
- 17 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Mr. Kurz, I think
- 18 Nancy Grasmick said it very well, it's a lot about
- 19 leadership. And I can tell you, just about everybody
- around this table would love to be a teacher in your
- 21 school. I can see why you were able to attract great
- teachers and made such a big difference in the lives

- of the children. So, thank you very much for your
- 2 presentation. Truly outstanding. Keep up the good
- 3 work.
- 4 MR. KURZ: Thank you very much. Thank
- 5 you.
- 6 (Applause.)
- 7 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: We're going to
- 8 continue to proceed without a break. If people do
- 9 need to go to the bathroom or whatever, you're
- 10 excused. But we'd like to ask you to come right
- 11 back.
- 12 The next presentation is Options for
- 13 Parental Involvement in Special Education Part V.
- 14 Parental choice is an increasing option for parents
- 15 of children with disabilities. Parents of children
- 16 with disabilities should be entitled to the same
- options of public, charter, parochial, and other
- 18 educational options. The growing trend in charter
- 19 school options for children with disabilities is the
- 20 focus of this panel.
- 21 The members of the panel are --
- MS. SCOLARO: Crisha Scolaro.

- 1 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Thank you, Crisha.
- 2 Crisha is a parent and founder of the Pepin Academy
- 3 located in Tampa, Florida. Jo Ann Shaw is the
- 4 principal of the Pepin Academy. We have Dr. Barry
- 5 Morris, curriculum specialist at the Pepin Academy,
- 6 and Laura Whiteside who is a parent. Thank you all
- 7 for coming. And Crisha, I'll turn it over to you.
- 8 MS. SCOLARO: Thank you very much for
- 9 having us. We're very honored to be here. We are
- 10 speaking about a public charter high school that now
- 11 has a middle school. We are just now in our third
- 12 year. We are very much out of the box so we are very
- 13 excited about speaking to you today about the school.
- I ask anybody to correct me if I'm wrong
- 15 but we have done research and we find that we are the
- 16 only public high school in the country at this time
- 17 that is a non-tuition based high school that serves
- 18 only students with learning disabilities. So, I
- 19 think we can bring quite a bit of very important
- 20 information to you today.
- I as a parent, I was going to give you a
- 22 brief description of my son but I can just tell you

- 1 right now, I am the mother of Sam. So, if you were
- 2 here earlier and you had the description that the
- 3 teacher was giving to you of Sam, except for a year's
- 4 difference in age, that's my son.
- 5 You can understand that in our outline we
- 6 started with fear, fear that created the mission for
- 7 this school. And as a parent, to go into classrooms
- 8 and sit, preparing to move our son into a high school
- 9 setting, was absolutely traumatic as parents to go in
- 10 and find that there was no setting that he would
- 11 succeed in. And that was basically bottom line.
- 12 Fear did set in, so several of us got
- 13 together. It took us five years to get to today.
- 14 So, we have an academy, we are in our third year. It
- 15 has been a very long struggle. A lot of slammed
- 16 doors in our faces, but we have learned a lot.
- We will talk to you about some very
- 18 exciting things in high school, things that these
- 19 kids do need a transition from school to the rest of
- 20 the world. But I can tell you that learning
- 21 disabilities as the school system tells you, that
- learning disabilities are not cured. They do not go

- 1 away and these kids do not grow out of learning
- disabilities, which is what's told to you in the
- 3 public school system.
- 4 We went through public school through
- 5 fifth grade, it's a wonderful pure SLD environment.
- 6 Wonderful education. There is no life after fifth
- 7 grade, so we had to create our own. We have a lot of
- 8 very interesting things to tell you. I'm going to
- 9 turn you over to Jo Ann Shaw and Dr. Barry Morris who
- 10 are really the two curriculum and school creators of
- 11 this wonderful model and let them tell you a little
- 12 bit about why we're so out of the box.
- MS. SHAW: To describe our students at our
- 14 school would have to be a diversity as far reaching
- 15 as Albert Einstein, Whoopi Goldberg, Thomas Schwab,
- 16 Tom Cruise, General Patton and Thomas Edison. These
- 17 are all people with learning disabilities. Our
- 18 students span of disabilities reaches the breadth of
- 19 those people.
- We are a school and we declare it for our
- 21 kids that we are a gifted school. We teach to the
- 22 gifted model. We serve secondary students who have

- 1 parents who chose a different setting for their
- 2 children. In some cases, the student self-referred.
- 3 They found out about our school, went and told their
- 4 parents, this is where I need to go to school.
- 5 Some of our kids gave up phenomenal
- 6 opportunities for a social life and a large high
- 7 school. Our learning disabilities encompass specific
- 8 learning disabilities, language impaired students and
- 9 some Asberger's autistic kids. Our population is
- 10 approximately 25 percent free and reduced lunch, 9
- 11 percent black, 12 percent Hispanic and 79 percent
- 12 white and other.
- Our charter required us to do certain
- 14 things. As a charter public school, we aren't just
- 15 given a blank check and say go out and do what you
- 16 want to do. As a charter school, we were required to
- 17 maintain and ascertain safety for our kids to the
- 18 same level of every other state public high school or
- 19 school, period. We are required to follow all that
- 20 paperwork as is required for special education from
- 21 our district, the district that sponsoring group is
- 22 Hillsborough County and we have to follow their exact

- 1 model.
- We have the same graduation requirements
- 3 as all other high schools in the State of Florida.
- 4 And we have to follow the same course descriptions
- 5 and requirements for our classes to count toward
- 6 credits for our children. However, we did get to
- 7 choose a lot of things. We chose to structure our
- 8 school by SACS accreditation, Southern Association
- 9 Schools and Colleges. We chose to keep our
- 10 communication line directly from our board of
- 11 directors to the principal to the teachers to the
- 12 students to the families.
- We chose to make that very, very close.
- 14 We chose to have a contract which our parents and
- 15 students and the school signed that we would
- 16 quarantee certain things between the two parties.
- 17 Included in that was the responsibility for the
- 18 students who came to our school to participate in
- 19 their own education. And those of you that have
- 20 special ed kids or have worked with them, you know
- 21 how crucial that step is for a child to guarantee,
- I'm going to get in there and I'm going to do my

- 1 part.
- 2 We chose to involve business and
- 3 community, and the community reaches at this point to
- 4 those job opportunities, to the transition teams. We
- 5 have associated our self with the associations that
- 6 have federal grants and whatever for all the testing
- 7 and all of the evaluation and things of that nature
- 8 so that our kids get those opportunities. We have
- 9 chosen to make Pepin a community of learners. All of
- 10 us learning together where you talk about teacher
- 11 expertise and whatever, we use our school as a Petrie
- 12 dish.
- We have certified teachers in regular
- 14 subject areas and special education. We have a full-
- 15 time nurse, a full-time guidance counselor for 135
- 16 kids. We have a behavioral specialist on a part-time
- 17 basis. We have speech therapists, we have everything
- 18 that is required by these students to have their
- 19 education. We have chosen to do a technology model.

20

- 21 At this time, Dr. Barry Morris, who is an
- integral part, in fact, he is the person who actually

- wrote and structured the curriculum for our school,
- 2 is going to explain exactly what we do there. Once
- 3 we've got the kids then, once the parents have made
- 4 the choice, he can explain what goes on at our
- 5 school.
- DR. MORRIS: 34 years ago, I went into my
- 7 internship. First, I knew nothing about it but I was
- 8 in National Teacher Corps and that was a teacher
- 9 crisis time. And here we were, a bunch of people,
- 10 knew only that elementary kids were short. And
- 11 that's all I knew and I was soon to have my own
- 12 class, so I was a little terrified.
- 13 And here I went to my intern teacher to
- 14 find out what to do with fourth-graders. And she
- 15 looked at me and said, just understand this. It's a
- 16 snake pit. Don't turn your back on them. They will
- 17 eat you alive. So, I wrote that down on my little
- 18 Palm Pilot. I'm not quite as technologically
- 19 advanced as the rest of you and wrote it down.
- 20 And then, she said, now, sit down for my
- 21 good morning and motivational speech. Good morning,
- 22 babies, so glad to see so many of you back from last

- 1 year. And she said, this year, with you able to pass
- 2 the test, and of course the tests were there, you
- 3 might be able to pass this grade. She said, most of
- 4 you have good brains and since she named two people
- 5 she considered to be most of them, and those were the
- 6 two that had the good brains.
- 7 Most of them had lazy brains, and by lazy
- 8 brains, she meant a moral implication that lazy
- 9 people somehow had a weakness in their character. I
- 10 picked that up right away that if you're not working
- 11 up to your entire ability, complete ability, somehow
- 12 there's some kind of weakness in your character,
- 13 weakness in your moral fiber. And then, she said,
- 14 and some of you are worse than lazy, and you know who
- 15 you are. And if we didn't, she had grouped them in
- 16 the back and she said, and she walked back, put her
- 17 hand on one of the children's shoulders and said some
- 18 of you are retarded.
- 19 And that was my introduction to special
- 20 education in the fourth grade. I found out later on
- 21 that that lady was what I later called a disease
- 22 model teacher. Basically, she modeled the diseases

- 1 all the time. She felt she had a triage unit, a
- 2 trauma unit where she didn't have enough resources
- 3 and she had to figure out which children she could
- 4 help, and those that she had to be able to set aside
- 5 and keep them comfortable until they died.
- And so, I've watched that type of triage
- 7 unit going on across the United States. I visit in
- 8 schools all over the country and one of the things I
- 9 have picked up is that there are gifted model
- 10 teachers and there are disease model teachers. And
- 11 those disease model teachers follow a medical model
- 12 and that medical model is that we are to diagnose,
- 13 prescribe and remediate.
- 14 And that medical model has seeped through
- 15 which deals with every child in special education as
- 16 operating from a disability. And that's the disease
- 17 model teaching stuff and out of it we have developed
- 18 a disease that is more difficult and more painful
- 19 than ADD or ADHD could ever be or SLD. The disease
- that the schools are dying under, and it's a disease
- 21 that's infectious, is learned helplessness.
- 22 And this learned helplessness is killing

- 1 our schools and is causing our teachers to drown.
- 2 It's causing parents to give up and to lay down and
- 3 just assume that their children are being kept
- 4 comfortable until they die. And that learned
- 5 helplessness is a thing we must fight in our schools.
- 6 I've met those same kind of teachers
- 7 turned around by remarkable understanding that if
- 8 they were to see the gifts and the strengths of these
- 9 same children instead of looking at them from a
- 10 diagnostic perspective of just something that is
- 11 wrong with them, something that needs to be fixed, if
- 12 we could see it from that point of view, we would see
- 13 the gifted model of teaching. And that's the kind of
- 14 teaching that is so powerfully described in the
- 15 powerful schools that you saw, the one that was
- 16 described today in New York, that gifted model
- teaching, the seeing and celebrating the gifts of
- 18 those children.
- 19 So, when five years ago I was asked, and
- 20 I'm an elementary instructor by the way at the
- 21 University of South Florida, when I was asked to
- design a school for high school, I said, well, I

- 1 guess I know they're taller because that's all the
- background I had. And I said, what would we do?
- 3 Well, first we have to defeat this learning
- 4 disintegration cycle that takes a child and infects
- 5 him with this learned helplessness, makes them
- 6 understand their disease only as a label, their
- 7 difference is only as a label, and then groups and
- 8 targets them for remediation and fixing. And out of
- 9 that, we get a learning disintegration cycle that
- 10 actually reduces their ability to build intelligence
- 11 inside of their own minds.
- 12 And so, just like Mel Lavine and William
- 13 Glasser and some of these others in cognitive
- 14 psychology, I said, we must discover the strengths of
- 15 these children. So, we built called Pepin Academy.
- 16 And out of it came together to say, let us teach
- 17 these kids multiple intelligences. So, we start with
- 18 a three-day seminar, that first three days, we work
- on building into these kids what it means to be
- 20 intelligent. What are the gifts? And we trained
- them in the eight gifts and trained them to
- 22 understand what they meant.

- 1 Then, we took those gifts and we said,
- 2 now, each of you may have areas that are weaknesses
- 3 but they're possibilities for growth, possibilities
- 4 for training. And out of it, we developed a school
- 5 that looked at the gifts and powerfully interacted
- 6 with the gifts. Then, we took everything from gifted
- 7 education and we put it right into that special
- 8 education facility.
- 9 We are a high school fully accredited by
- 10 SACS. We are not a special education facility. We
- are after bringing in powerful partnerships from
- 12 other institutions. So, Saint Leo University has
- 13 come in and is now going to place interns in our
- 14 school. University of Tampa is coming in to work
- 15 with us on a business incubator business model and
- 16 actually being able to reproduce the curriculum,
- 17 reproduce the philosophy of the school and be able to
- 18 put it into other school settings.
- 19 We believe that we needed to find a way to
- 20 break the learned helplessness by building a little
- 21 one-room schoolhouse. So, we built something we
- don't think is anywhere else in the United States.

- 1 We partnered with another charter school and brought
- 2 a kindergarten through fifth grade facility inside of
- 3 our school. Two charters working on the same plant,
- 4 now we've got a kindergarten through 12th grade
- 5 little one-room schoolhouse.
- Now, those children, 125 of them, are
- 7 children from the inner city right around in that
- 8 area. 98 percent of them are African American, 85
- 9 percent are free and reduced lunch. And guess what?
- 10 They have a new set of teachers. We are taking our
- 11 children who have severe learning disabilities and
- 12 they are teaching those younger kids.
- We decided to powerfully break the learned
- 14 helplessness cycle by bringing these kids into a
- 15 powerful one-on-one bonding with these younger
- 16 children to allow them to become role models in a way
- 17 that they had never been before. To break through
- 18 the invisibility that is a part of the nature of
- 19 special education, our students have discovered if
- they can just become invisible, people will leave
- 21 them alone. And they are quietly suffering in the
- 22 corners of classrooms all over the place.

- I was with a fourth-grader and I sat down
- 2 beside him in a classroom in another school and I
- 3 said, what are you doing? He had these beautiful
- 4 drawings all out in front of him and he said it's a
- 5 story. And I said, tell me about it. And he began
- 6 to tell this magnificent story. He was obviously a
- 7 genius in word-crafting. He was word smart and he
- 8 could craft the language.
- 9 And suddenly I felt and angry fingernail
- into your shoulder. Now, if you've never looked up
- into the flaring nostrils of an angry fourth-grade
- 12 teacher, it's a scary event. And there she was and I
- was looking up at her and I checked my trousers to
- 14 see if I'd wet my pants, he was checking his
- 15 trousers. And she said, I'd like you to step over
- 16 here please.
- We both started to get up, she said, I
- 18 mean you. And I walked over, I was a visiting
- 19 professor from the university and I felt like I had
- 20 made a mess. And she said, I don't want you to upset
- 21 him anymore. And I said but you don't understand,
- 22 stupid me, ivy tower, all of this problem with

- 1 professor types that can't understand about the
- 2 schools.
- I said, don't you know, if you brought a
- 4 fifth-grader in here to take story dictation, this
- 5 child would read magnificent stories because the
- 6 stories were all inside of his heart. They're all
- 7 there. And she says, you better understand
- 8 something, and she was quivering and her hand was
- 9 shaking and it saddened me because here was a lady
- 10 who was a good teacher, a good lady frightened.
- 11 Frightened of a little boy in a corner. And she
- 12 said, he will never learn to read, now leave him
- 13 alone and don't upset him.
- 14 And as I looked over her shoulder, he had
- 15 taken a black pen and was striking through his
- 16 pictures. And as I came back to him to say goodbye,
- 17 I asked him, you got all these beautiful paints and
- 18 magic markers and all of this stuff, where did you
- 19 get it? And he pointed at her with such sadness and
- an old wisdom in his eyes, an oldness he didn't need
- 21 to have. He said she gave them to me.
- 22 A deal had been struck. If he would sit

- 1 in the corner, she would supply all the materials he
- 2 needed. These folks are called compassionate
- 3 cripplers. What are we after? They use this term,
- 4 they say to the child, bless his child, he can't do
- 5 much. And that compassionate crippler says we can
- 6 let the child off the hook because they're broken
- 7 anyway. But we let the teacher off the hook, and out
- 8 of that we let the school off the hook. But out of
- 9 that understanding, these children begin to collapse.
- 10 We have decided at Pepin Academy to become
- 11 brain detectives, that every child is a unique mind,
- 12 that every child is an unexplored territory, that if
- we fail in the learning process, it's our planning
- 14 that's at risk and we must go back to the drawing
- 15 boards and we as teachers and administrators and
- 16 curriculum people have to come back and build a
- 17 powerful new story for that child because we believe
- 18 that the brain is plastic, that we can create and
- 19 engineer intelligence and we tell the teachers
- 20 everyday, you can engineer intelligence.
- You can powerfully build and take out the
- learning blocks and powerfully build roadways that

- 1 map the powerful understandings these children need
- 2 not only to survive, and I'm against these survival
- 3 skills, folks. I believe they ought to be there to
- 4 create, that we ought to see them in the powerful
- 5 understanding of who they are as individuals and out
- of that, let them say there is no glass ceiling, out
- 7 of this, there is no possibility that should be
- 8 shutoff, that these children are ready to take on the
- 9 world.
- 10 And so, out of that, we built our
- 11 curriculum. We celebrate the gifts. We bring
- 12 together role models. We allow the older and the
- 13 younger kids to work together. And we bring a high
- school curriculum with high technology to the school
- 15 setting.
- MS. WHITESIDE: I am Laura Whiteside and I
- 17 can't tell you how delighted I am to be before such
- 18 an esteemed panel and I wish you great guidance in
- 19 your project.
- I would be somewhat unfair to not tell you
- 21 I am also an attorney, and in 1993 began representing
- 22 families of children with disabilities and began to

- 1 specialize in that at approximately 96 or 95. And
- 2 that's all the work that I did. So, a lot of my
- 3 experience does come from representing families.
- 4 There was a hesitancy, I have a daughter
- 5 Caitlin who you will meet later today. She's 17.
- 6 She was severely premature which apparently sets her
- 7 up for a high risk of learning disabilities but they
- 8 don't know the direct connection. There was a
- 9 hesitancy to test her when she was young, when she
- 10 was in kindergarten and first grade.
- 11 The teachers really felt that they knew
- 12 there was something there. They weren't sure what.
- 13 A pre-K teacher thought she might be having seizures,
- 14 and then it was this and it was that. And we really
- 15 didn't know what it was. Kindergarten, first grade,
- 16 the teachers just felt they would be able to pull her
- 17 through. But she wasn't learning to read and so they
- 18 started saying, okay, we'll go ahead and test her
- 19 even though we feel like she should not be put into,
- they were equating if she got the NSLD label with the
- 21 placement in a resource room and they didn't think
- that would be good for her.

- 1 By second grade, when she wasn't reading,
- 2 we'd had her tested. She went into a resource room
- 3 one hour a day with a really wonderful and loving
- 4 teacher. She also was getting tutoring a couple of
- 5 times a week that I paid for. And this tutor would
- 6 watch this event that happened when she was trying to
- 7 read, that she would look up and he would see just
- 8 that there was blankness in her stare. And this is
- 9 what had been described to me as maybe seizures.
- 10 And he finally, after observing in a
- 11 while, he asked her what it was that she was seeing.
- 12 And she said it was just all scrambled, that she was
- looking up to try to get things working again to
- 14 where when she looked down at it, it wasn't moving
- 15 around. And it turns out, he checked into something
- 16 that was very controversial in the professional
- 17 community.
- We got her vision therapy, it's a
- 19 behavioral optometry, and she learned to read. And I
- 20 could tell by the testing that it in fact helped her.
- 21 I did not ask the school to pay for any of those
- 22 extra things partly because I already was

- 1 representing families and I didn't want to bring my
- 2 profession into it.
- By third grade, she was reading, and in
- 4 elementary school, things went pretty well. She was
- 5 in a resource room about one hour a day and they
- 6 helped keep her organized and they helped focus on
- 7 the things she wasn't doing well in. Sixth and
- 8 seventh grade in middle school, she did pretty well.
- 9 She was successful in what was called a fused
- 10 classroom where they had co-teaching. They had a
- 11 regular teacher, mostly regular students, a few kids
- 12 with learning disabilities and a learning
- disabilities teacher in there. That was a wonderful
- 14 model for Caitlin.
- 15 Unfortunately, not very many of the other
- 16 children were having success as I understood it. So,
- 17 they pulled it back, they pulled the SLD teacher out
- 18 of the class and they allowed my daughter to leave
- 19 her classes whenever she needed it and go to the
- 20 resource room. And because she had a good work
- 21 ethic, she was able to have that much freedom on
- 22 campus.

- 1 But by eighth grade, things were starting
- 2 to get messed up and she could tell you about that if
- 3 she feels it's important. But she was starting to be
- 4 invisible. Invisible was an issue. Even in my
- 5 family, she was finding that she didn't fit in quite
- 6 like the other kids.
- 7 She couldn't abide by the rules of group
- 8 games and things and it was easier for her to just
- 9 sort of slip away and watch television and not deal
- 10 with the fact that people, she has auditory
- 11 processing delay. When you ask her a question, it
- 12 might take a second for her to respond longer than it
- would others, and people don't know how to deal with
- 14 that. I'm impatient with it frequently because
- otherwise she's so normal.
- 16 Going on high school, I was very worried
- 17 about the size of the school. She did go to a magnet
- 18 school because she played harp. That, I didn't feel
- 19 that they tapped into the fact that she had this
- amazing musical ability that was based on that,
- 21 something related to this auditory issue. She's also
- just an amazing musical talent but she couldn't read

- 1 music.
- 2 And this performing art school had in mind
- 3 that they would be training orchestra players. And
- 4 that didn't work for her. So, I didn't know what I
- 5 was going to do. I really felt like she needed to be
- 6 in a school that was smaller where they knew her. If
- 7 you know her, it's amazing the things you can pull
- 8 out of her. But she won't be the pursuer of things.
- 9 I had the fortune to know Crisha Scolaro
- 10 and I knew she had been involved in setting up a
- 11 school and happened to see her and ask her about it.
- 12 And they had some slots available and I went to the
- 13 school and it looked like it would be wonderful for
- 14 my daughter. And she bloomed. And I think that it
- 15 did get her past the invisibility. All the teachers
- 16 know her, they know, you know, and they're
- 17 encouraging to her all the time.
- 18 I think it's very useful to her to have
- 19 access to a quidance counselor who she knows because
- 20 if there is anything on her mind, you know, sometimes
- 21 you have to talk to her for a while to realize what
- 22 is in the way of her learning. I want to tell you

- 1 though, it's not a choice. The charter school option
- 2 is not a choice that IEP teams bring up and mention
- 3 to you. Nor is the McKay Scholarship.
- 4 Parents at IEP meetings are not informed
- 5 about these options and I consider the small school
- 6 to have been something that should be on the
- 7 continuum of alternative placements. It's a regular
- 8 school for Caitlin, it's just smaller. I have
- 9 represented a number of children who had similar
- 10 disabilities, particularly in SLD and ADD kind of
- joint disability where they simply cannot survive in
- 12 the large school.
- 13 You'll have a child who does, they have a
- learned, what do they call it, a defensive
- 15 aggressiveness, some of them, where because they feel
- 16 so bad for having had so much failure, when other
- 17 kids pick on them, they have this artifice of being
- 18 aggressive. So, several of the children I've
- 19 represented could not make their way through the
- 20 halls without having problems. But they did need the
- 21 freedom of an environment where they could go to a
- 22 lunchroom and to all the activities, but not the

- 1 numbers. And we've been successful in proving that a
- 2 regular size school, and they're huge in Florida, was
- 3 not an appropriate placement.
- 4 I'll say more later.
- 5 MS. SHAW: I want to sum up and say that
- 6 this is our first year that we will have a graduating
- 7 class. We have six students who started this year
- 8 with enough credits to graduate by State of Florida
- 9 standards. At this point, five of the six have
- 10 passed all their state tests, the high school
- 11 competency tests that are required in Florida.
- These students got one-on-one tutoring and
- all the other helps that they needed in order to
- 14 prepare for that test. And we have that opportunity
- 15 because we are small. Next year, we already know
- 16 that we will have a bigger challenge because we have
- 17 26 students that are juniors that will be moving up
- 18 to the senior class. The one student has one section
- 19 of the test, we're waiting for the results to come
- 20 back in the math section.
- This student is 20 years old. He failed
- 22 ninth grade four times before he came to our school.

- 1 It has been a struggle to change this child's
- 2 perception of himself and his thoughts about what he
- 3 was able to do. This student is a gifted artist. We
- 4 are hoping in working with schools of art to have him
- 5 be able to finish his education after high school
- 6 there. We have all beliefs that he is going to be a
- 7 successful graduate.
- It is not easy when you get kids at the
- 9 high school level as their entry level to convince
- 10 them that they can learn when they have decided
- 11 themselves, and if you know high school kids, you
- 12 know that many of them decide for themselves that
- it's over, I can't do this. And so, for some of our
- 14 kids, it takes a period of time. We have seen kids
- 15 take a full year before that wall is broken down
- 16 where they actually start believing in themselves and
- 17 learning.
- 18 We see other kids that recover faster.
- 19 Because of that, this past year, we started a middle
- 20 school in conjunction with the high school because we
- 21 knew that a lot of the problems in looking at their
- 22 case histories had started when they left elementary

- 1 school. A large population of our school are
- 2 language-impaired students who are in very self-
- 3 contained units with a teacher and aid, small groups
- 4 through fifth grade.
- 5 At the end of fifth grade, they receive
- 6 almost no support. And so, those kids were
- 7 definitely just falling through the cracks. And if
- 8 you know language-impaired kids, you know these are
- 9 kids that language doesn't come that easy to. If
- there's two meanings to a word and they've learned
- one meaning, that's what it means. And when they get
- 12 into a more adult world or around other kids, a great
- deal of cruelty comes into play, too.
- 14 The primary functioning principle of that,
- 15 we go in our school and we tell them from the first
- 16 day they arrive there and we tell our staff members,
- 17 respect is the number one thing. You will be
- 18 respected and you will not make fun of other students
- 19 and you will not hurt them.
- I retired after 30 years in Hillsborough
- 21 County Schools as a school principal in middle and
- 22 elementary schools. I brought to this school an

- 1 elementary mind set of student-centered versus
- 2 subject-centered. And that's a big difference in our
- 3 school.
- 4 The other thing that I brought to the
- 5 school is I have two sons that were also in SLD
- 6 classes. They are both grown but I know the parent
- 7 part of that. I know what happens at night with
- 8 these kids. My sons had two educators for parents
- 9 and I read a lot of textbooks to my children aloud so
- 10 they would get the content.
- I knew they were smart enough to learn but
- 12 they had to get the information given to them. For
- that reason, we have software that actually will read
- 14 the text that you can scan in from a book or a test
- or something of that nature. So, kids that can't
- 16 read, and whether we want to realize it or not, there
- are adults in our society because of the way they
- 18 process information, they cannot read.
- 19 That does not mean they're not intelligent
- and does not mean that they cannot be contributing
- 21 members of our society and be on the roles of earning
- 22 money versus being on the roles of having to be

- 1 supported by the state whether that be in
- 2 incarceration or by being on the welfare roles. And
- 3 I think those are role realities that we have to look
- 4 at if we don't get these kids, especially the very
- 5 bright ones.
- 6 My older child, we always pushed our
- 7 children to go to college. We never thought for a
- 8 minute our kids would not go to college. After a
- 9 year in college, we thought with our older child that
- 10 maybe we pushed too far. Maybe this is not the thing
- 11 we should do. So, we had him retested at that point.
- 12 The psychologist's answer to us was he has
- 13 too many areas. His analytical skills on the test
- 14 were 99th percentile. He knew how smart he was and
- 15 he was above average intelligence. He knew that he
- 16 was smart. He knew things a lot of other people
- 17 didn't know. But as far as functioning in some of
- 18 the areas, he did have difficulty there.
- 19 Today, he is a college graduate. He is a
- 20 PE teacher because he was a steady kind of learner
- 21 and he loves his job. He is an excellent teacher.
- He is a contributing member of society. I'm not

- 1 going to raise my grandchildren. My son is going to
- 2 provide for them.
- 3 My second son is a minister and he is
- 4 working on his master's degree. He will have a
- 5 degree in December. These are kids, they were lucky.
- 6 They had teachers for parents. But they also had
- 7 parents that would not say that just because you
- 8 can't do this, you can't go on. Both of them, I had
- 9 one expected grandchild from the one that's going for
- 10 his master's degree and the best solace, and I tell
- 11 the parents and I've told them all along whether
- 12 their kids are in regular ed or special ed, the best
- 13 reason to get your kids in education, best reason as
- 14 parents to do everything you can do for your
- 15 children, is so that you can enjoy your years when
- 16 you get older.
- 17 And I believe that. And so, for all these
- 18 kids and for all these parents that come to Pepin, we
- 19 are going to provide everything we can to reach every
- 20 crevice of their minds so that we can put them on the
- 21 income roles in America and not on the disability or
- 22 the incarceration roles. Our kids come to us in many

- 1 cases with long discipline records.
- 2 We do not have disciplinary problems at
- 3 our school. We've been in operation for three years
- 4 and we've never had a fight even though those things
- 5 were on their records before. We've had kids that
- 6 went to school 40 days out of a year that are coming
- 7 everyday. So, for lots of reasons, high school is a
- 8 time you cannot quit on these kids.
- 9 We know because as Crisha said earlier, we
- 10 have researched around the country. And I will tell
- 11 you, I did have an elementary perspective. If I had
- 12 known what the state and everybody required of these
- 13 kids to graduate to the extent I know today, and knew
- 14 how hard it was just to get courses and credits and
- 15 everything in the computers, I probably would have
- 16 said no when they called me and asked me to sit on
- 17 this board initially. Because it would have been, as
- 18 an administrator, I would have known it was too big a
- 19 job.
- I'm glad I didn't know all that because
- 21 we've been able to learn that and cracked it along
- 22 the way to meet the needs of these kids. But it is

- 1 an extreme need not to say that kids because they
- 2 have learning disabilities and maybe even as extreme
- 3 as they can't read, can't do other things.
- 4 The other resource we are able through a
- 5 grant to click into next year is we are going to
- 6 click into the services for the blind and have all
- 7 our textbooks put on disk so that when the teacher
- 8 says turn to page 127, our kids can listen or can
- 9 listen to the text of that textbook. And so, they
- 10 will get the same content the other kids are getting.
- 11 Our kids who cannot read when given the content in
- 12 another area can make a hundred on a content test.
- Just because they can't read to get the information
- does not mean that they should not be able to learn.
- 15 So, we expect learning however we have to
- 16 deliver it and whatever we have to do to get there.
- 17 And in closing, I will say that we have mentioned
- 18 technology. We go after anything and everything. We
- 19 have the people come to our school show us what it
- does, then we look to see whether or not there is a
- 21 child that can benefit from it.
- We hope to graduate and right now we are

- on track to graduate our kids as they go off to
- 2 college, every one of them knowing how to design a
- 3 web page because we figure, for most of them, if they
- 4 can do that and it's using all those higher level
- 5 thinking skills, that they can make money while
- 6 they're in college or while they're in trade school
- 7 or while they're doing something else. And the kids
- 8 at this age, they're high school kids, eat this up.
- 9 They also are learning to do their
- 10 presentations because they're nervous about getting
- in front of groups on PowerPoint. Our kids are
- 12 developing PowerPoint presentations. They will go to
- 13 college with some deficits, no doubt about it, but
- 14 they will go with strengths and skills that other
- 15 kids in their classes do not have.
- 16 Are all of our kids in the category that
- 17 they will go to college? No. We have some that we
- 18 are putting into a jobs trend. But we take as long,
- 19 and the parents understand that that may be a
- 20 possibility down the line, but we don't make that
- 21 decision until all other things have been explored.
- 22 And then we click into those community resources to

- 1 get people in to help us evaluate them and place
- 2 them. Thank you.
- MS. SCOLARO: And I would like to add,
- 4 too, that we did not mention the Excel program that
- 5 we have which is the only school in the State of
- 6 Florida, I believe, that has a partnership program
- 7 with the Workforce Development Board. We truly
- 8 believe in that transition from school to work. It
- 9 is funded by the Hillsborough County Workforce
- 10 Development Board.
- 11 We receive dollars. We have a teacher
- 12 that's assigned to it. The students receive credit.
- 13 They have a dress code. They learn life skills.
- 14 They learn how to write resumes. They learn how to
- 15 do interview techniques.
- 16 It is extremely important that these life
- 17 skills be taught to these kids. They have wonderful
- 18 outgoing personalities but their language processing
- 19 difficulties make it almost impossible for them to go
- out and do this by themselves. It's a very important
- 21 key to this education.
- We also have, with Hillsborough Community

- 1 College, a transition program where the students will
- 2 be able to receive, take and receive up to nine hours
- 3 of college freshman courses at our location. That is
- 4 extremely important to be able to accommodate these
- 5 students with learning disabilities, with the tools
- 6 that we have in our school for them to be that
- 7 successful before going on to the junior college or
- 8 the college campus that they need.
- 9 I ask you also to look at this. This is
- 10 high school. There is not, this answer is not
- 11 available in other areas. You have to address this.
- 12 I don't have the figures for you but the
- incarceration of teens, the very, very high
- 14 percentage of them in the 70 percentile in this
- 15 country are teens that are learning disabled. So,
- 16 you must address it one way or the other because it's
- 17 either funding for the prison system or it's funding
- in high school.
- 19 These are smart people. They learn
- 20 differently. Please help us get them to stay in high
- 21 school. It's very important. And let's also do
- something, if I can recommend about this special

- 1 diploma which there is nothing special about a
- 2 special diploma when you can't even join the
- 3 military, you can't go to junior college, you can't
- 4 go to college and you can't even go to a trade
- 5 school. There's nothing special about that diploma.
- 6 If these kids can listen to a book and
- 7 still know the content, there's no reason why they
- 8 have to write those answers on a piece of paper. Let
- 9 us give them the same accommodations that our IEP
- 10 teams agree that they need on an everyday basis for
- 11 every other test, but yet you do not allow them to
- 12 take a state or a federal test, mandated test with
- 13 those same accommodations. You take a student that's
- 14 extremely dis-graphic who is, as I call it, allergic
- 15 to paper and pencil, who can score a perfect score on
- 16 a test that's given on the computer but fail a test
- 17 because it's on a piece of paper.
- 18 That is discrimination. Please address
- 19 these issues. Thank you.
- 20 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Steve Bartlett has got
- 21 the first question.
- MS. WHITESIDE: I wanted to pick up on the

- 1 accountability issue.
- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Okay.
- MS. WHITESIDE: If I could, before you ask
- 4 questions, this may get through some of it.
- 5 Assessments of course is a very big issue in
- 6 accountability in Florida. We have in Florida now a
- 7 program called A Plus that gets to the
- 8 accountability. It's intended to be our
- 9 accountability.
- 10 IDEA as you know requires that children
- 11 with disabilities participate in assessments of
- 12 state-wide, district-wide assessments that the state
- is giving to anyone else. The IEP team is supposed
- 14 to decide what accommodations are made for those
- 15 testing. They should get appropriate guidance to
- 16 ensure the statistical validity of the test for the
- 17 State.
- 18 Florida, in fact, has not followed federal
- 19 law on that point yet. The IEP teams are not allowed
- 20 to make those decisions for kids with disabilities.
- 21 The IDEA, of course, is trying to measure the
- 22 outcomes of kids with disabilities in their

- 1 educational programs. If the IEP team feels that
- 2 they are not able to participate in the state-wide,
- 3 district-wide assessments with appropriate
- 4 accommodations, there is supposed to be an alternate
- 5 assessment so that you follow outcomes of these kids.
- 6 Alternative assessments, I submit, is
- 7 pretty sorely ignored in Florida and is not fully
- 8 reported. The IEP team is supposed to make those
- 9 decisions with respect to the individual child. And
- 10 what more local control can you have than deciding
- 11 what this child needs to do. And as you know,
- 12 anything that's not on the IEP, anything that's not
- 13 addressed in the IEP should be regular curriculum.
- If it's not on the IEP, it's regular
- 15 behavior. If it's not on the IEP, it's regular
- 16 English. You know, whenever you deviate from what
- 17 you're giving to other kids, you need to make sure
- 18 it's individualized based on that child's needs and
- 19 not that child's label as a child with a disability.
- The state, of course, has developed
- 21 accountability across the whole system. It also,
- 22 what Florida does and I'm sure many other states, it

- 1 ties the diploma to that. And that's where you get
- 2 to what does this actually do to kids with
- 3 disabilities. Schools are graded through it and kids
- 4 have this hurdle on it.
- 5 The lack of implementation of the
- 6 accommodation sets these kids up to not get a
- 7 diploma, not have their true abilities tested. And
- 8 also, even if they're accommodated, in Florida, the
- 9 tests are thrown out. Kids with disabilities don't
- 10 count on our only accountability piece in Florida.
- 11 The tests are thrown out.
- 12 I have spoken to teachers who have been
- 13 very concerned about McKay because of the fact that
- 14 kids on the McKay scholarship, they go out, they're
- 15 not using IEP's necessarily, they're not entitled to
- 16 free appropriate public education during that time.
- 17 They might age out of whatever school they left to go
- 18 to. They come back into the system and SLD criteria
- 19 is higher. So, they may not, maybe they qualify and
- 20 maybe they don't.
- 21 If they don't qualify to get back into
- 22 special education, the teacher's concern is their

- 1 tests are going to count. Their FCAT is going to
- 2 count and bring the teacher's score down. Okay, now,
- 3 that's a problem for teachers, yes. But what you're
- 4 talking about is if we ever get a system in Florida
- 5 where kids, their tests are counted, then those kids
- 6 are not going to be included in regular classrooms.
- 7 The teachers who have the ability to say
- 8 I'm going to get good scores because I'm in the A
- 9 Plus, you know, I know my money is actually attached
- 10 to it as well as accolades are attached to it. The
- 11 kids with disabilities, and we count their scores,
- 12 it's going to bring us down. We have been, really it
- was in being invited to this, I had been aware that
- 14 these scores were not considered. But I hadn't
- 15 really put it together until I sat down to do this
- 16 presentation for you.
- 17 At this point, it is under study and
- 18 we've, okay, all right. We are trying to address
- 19 that and I believe just this past week, the governor
- 20 is trying to look at that. But accountability of
- 21 kids, of the outcomes of kids with disabilities is a
- 22 true issue.

- 1 And the other side I want to bring to your
- 2 attention on McKay, when kids take a McKay in
- 3 Florida, the decision has been made that it's the
- 4 equivalent of a unilateral placement. And that means
- 5 they don't get due process, they don't get faith,
- 6 they don't get an annual IEP. Florida is coming to
- 7 the point of using it as a de facto placement. And
- 8 in doing that, they really need to be sticking with
- 9 the federal standards so that you're not just getting
- 10 the best parents to take their kids out of the
- 11 system, the parents who are paying more attention to
- 12 what the kids are doing.
- 13 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Steve Bartlett has the
- 14 first question and we're running behind. Thank you.
- 15 Steve?
- 16 MR. BARTLETT: I'm not sure where to
- 17 start. You've given us so much content. One is it's
- 18 pretty clear from our other witnesses and you've
- 19 reinforced it that, I believe anyway, the Commission
- 20 will be recommending, at least we'll be discussing a
- 21 unified assessment on accountability systems. So,
- 22 the assessment will be unified. All students will be

- 1 tested.
- I will say it's disappointing, and I was
- 3 going to ask this question but you've really answered
- 4 the question. It's disappointing to learn that in
- 5 2002 with all the federal laws that require
- 6 reasonable accommodation, that reasonable
- 7 accommodation does not yet apply to standardized
- 8 testing for diplomas. And that's disappointing but I
- 9 think that's something that can and will be altered.
- 10 My question then, any of you that choose
- 11 to answer this, tell us about the outcomes. You've
- 12 been in business now for three years. You've told us
- 13 some exciting things about the inputs. Tell us about
- 14 the outcomes. What's your graduation rate? What's
- 15 your grade level? What's your average annual
- 16 improvement?
- MS. SHAW: Our students are accomplishing
- 18 the Sunshine State Standards across the board with
- 19 about a 90 percent rate. And I'm going back to this
- last report period on their grades of kids that made
- 21 all A's, B's and C's. We still have some students
- that are struggling because they, depending on how

- 1 they came, the amount of time it takes them to do it.
- 2 MR. BARTLETT: In the interest of time,
- 3 are you testing all of your students?
- 4 MS. SHAW: We test all our students.
- 5 MR. BARTLETT: On standard testing?
- 6 MS. SHAW: There are, out of the 135,
- 7 there are three students at this point in the school
- 8 we are not testing on state test. We are also
- 9 applying the Sunshine State Standards to all our
- 10 curriculum whether for those three it's a special ed
- 11 curriculum but the other it's the regular. We gave
- 12 the PSAT to all our students this year because we
- 13 wanted them to see what it was like so we could start
- 14 working with them on that.
- 15 We do SAT preparation. We know these are
- 16 tests. We know the kids are going to be expected to
- do them. We work at that. We have had ourselves
- 18 designated as a testing site for SAT so our kids will
- 19 not have to go out into a huge environment to take
- 20 the test.
- 21 MR. BARTLETT: And the outcome is?
- MS. SHAW: And the outcome this far, we

- 1 have, many of our kids are retaking it at this point
- 2 but we are encouraged that most of our kids that are
- 3 going to be juniors next year have taken it very
- 4 seriously. Their parents are. They're coming for
- 5 tutorials. In three years time, this is the first
- 6 time we've had seniors. So, our outcome will be
- 7 determined in a couple more years.
- But as far as attitudes, we had three,
- 9 four students last summer that were dual enrolled at
- 10 the community college. All four of them made A's in
- 11 two classes that they took. We have 15 students next
- 12 year that meet the criteria for dual enrollment in
- 13 community college for next year. Okay.
- 14 MR. BARTLETT: The only other question is
- 15 if we could build the same sense of high expectations
- in neighborhood schools that you build at Pepin,
- 17 would we have similar results?
- MS. SHAW: I think because of the nature
- 19 of our students in many cases, the largeness of a
- 20 regular school with as many concerns as they have, I
- 21 think that would be difficult in a typical high
- 22 school. We are advantaged by being, our ultimate

- 1 goal is to be at 200. That would be the top because
- 2 we want that small school. We want the ratio with
- 3 our counselors. We want the ratio with the tutorials
- 4 we could give the kids.
- I do not, with my respect to, and the
- 6 school I retired from had 1100 elementary kids, I
- 7 don't believe that the same environment and climate
- 8 could be accomplished in a traditional huge school
- 9 because their concerns, and administratively, the
- 10 concerns are so diverse. And so, kids get to be a
- 11 number, they get to be a test score. They get to be
- 12 other things as they're placed in the classes. And
- that's one of the things we have the advantage of.
- 14 MS. SCOLARO: These disabilities are
- 15 tremendously affected by anxiety. And putting
- 16 students, putting anybody in that number of people, I
- don't even know why any schools have over a thousand
- 18 kids at one location. It's a very high anxiety
- 19 situation on an everyday basis. And especially if
- 20 you have learning disabilities, feel that you don't
- 21 fit in, become a target as far as peer pressure.
- I've seen these kids just absolutely

- 1 thrive because it is their own environment. They're
- 2 taking ownership in it. They need to be in a
- 3 different area.
- 4 MR. BARTLETT: Thank you.
- 5 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Cherrie Takemoto.
- 6 MS. TAKEMOTO: Thank you for reiterating
- 7 and amplifying much of what we've heard from not only
- 8 the expert testimony but also the testimony of the
- 9 public and families who have come to speak to us and
- 10 individuals families who have come up to individuals
- on the Commission to talk about the importance of the
- 12 information for families that include options like we
- 13 heard about McKay Scholarships. The families say I
- 14 never heard about that. We've heard about charter
- 15 schools. Families say I never heard about that.
- 16 Opportunities and possibilities. And I
- think that the possibilities there are a very
- important aspect that we need to make sure we have.
- 19 You're also dealing with a very difficult population
- in that when kids are little and we see them in the
- 21 pre-school, they're so cute and the life are still on
- in their eyes. And we're seeing those lights flick

- 1 out one by one, not only through juvenile justice but
- 2 also to dropout.
- 3 So, thank you for helping us look at that,
- 4 look at possibilities and reinforce that, yes, that
- 5 thing that you have in your heart, that hope that you
- 6 have in your heart for your child is something to pay
- 7 attention to.
- 8 I'm wondering about the application of
- 9 applying this to children with more serious
- 10 disabilities because too many times when we as
- 11 parents have these ideas about possibilities, they
- 12 say, we'll your child is, and then you fill in the
- 13 blank whether it's learning disability or speech
- language or severe profound deaf blind. You fill in
- 15 the blank and that means that your child cannot
- 16 learn.
- 17 Can you tell me a little bit about
- applying what you're talking about to children with
- 19 more, I shouldn't say serious because learning
- 20 disability is a serious disability but other
- 21 disabilities that some folks would deem as more
- 22 significant or severe?

- DR. MORRIS: I would sum it up in the
- 2 philosophy of Annie Sullivan with Helen Keller. The
- 3 Helen Keller syndrome is, oh, well, she's in that
- 4 special category and of course she can't do. Bless
- 5 her heart, she just can't do much. But here comes
- 6 Annie Sullivan who says no, this is a very different
- 7 kind of thing. And through the perseverance and the
- 8 battle that she battles with this child in her mind,
- 9 she comes through and shows this child the gifts that
- 10 she has.
- 11 So, that's the philosophy. It's not about
- 12 a specific curriculum. It's about a powerful
- different understanding of neuroscience, about how
- 14 the brain works and the powerful, the issues of the
- 15 gifted side of every human being, and in looking for
- 16 that and struggling with that rather than the medical
- 17 model.
- 18 MS. TAKEMOTO: What kind of
- 19 recommendations could we make that would reinforce
- that aspect of special education?
- 21 DR. MORRIS: I believe at a national
- 22 level, the universities have been left out of the

- 1 loop. Somehow the word has gotten out that the
- 2 universities are just lost in a fog and they have no
- 3 clue. There are magnificent programs and the
- 4 national agenda ought to be to search out these
- 5 programs that are going on through the universities
- 6 and find out where they're developing schools all
- 7 across the nation and put these back into the loop,
- 8 put this information database back in.
- 9 MS. TAKEMOTO: Okay. Because as I tell
- 10 families who are calling me, they are hearing that
- from teachers, I ask them to reframe it, that let's
- 12 change that from you can't because you are, you can't
- 13 because you have, to the teacher saying I don't know
- 14 how to, let's find out. And I think that you're
- 15 tying it to professional development really is a key
- 16 there.
- 17 MS. SHAW: A quick reference. Georgia
- 18 Tech has a team that actually, if a parent calls or a
- 19 school calls and says we have a student with this
- 20 disability and we have been able to tap into this
- 21 service, this is what they do. They research all the
- 22 possibilities out there and come back with

- 1 recommendations.
- 2 An example is we have calculators that
- 3 show the whole problem on the screen. Many times our
- 4 kids will put it in but the answer comes up wrong and
- 5 we don't know what they'd done. And that was the
- 6 source that we went to to find that. But there are
- 7 places out there and resources, but they are hard to
- 8 find.
- 9 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Nancy.
- 10 MS. GRASMICK: I don't think I heard this.
- 11 What is the cost per year per student?
- 12 MS. SHAW: Between what we get from
- 13 community contributors and from the state, about
- 14 \$17,000 dollars is what we're currently, with the
- value of our assets and things that we were able to
- 16 put into this further per student. We collect the
- same FTE they would collect if they were in the
- 18 regular program.
- 19 MS. GRASMICK: So, there's nothing
- additional that's charged to the parents?
- MS. SHAW: No. No, we are bound by our
- 22 charter not to charge any fees other than what the

- 1 county charges to students.
- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Cherrie, you had one
- 3 more follow up question?
- 4 MS. TAKEMOTO: In our Houston hearings, we
- 5 heard some recommendations about getting rid of IQ
- 6 tests is one piece. The other is looking at failure
- 7 to respond to research-based interventions as being a
- 8 criteria for entering special education. And as LD
- 9 specialist, I've heard that possibly folks who say,
- 10 Jo Ann you said something about, I'm sorry, Mrs. Shaw
- 11 you said something about special gifted high, you
- 12 know, and I did hear that from Dr. Morris that we see
- 13 all of our kids as gifted.
- But can you speak to that, number one, the
- 15 IQ test as a determinant or as necessary. And number
- 16 two, allowing a child with say an 80 IO who has the
- 17 characteristics of a learning disability to get into,
- 18 as child with learning disability.
- 19 MS. SHAW: Part of our charter was that we
- 20 would accept some students that did not meet
- 21 criteria. So, we in fact do have some students that
- 22 are close but don't make it. So, that was part of

- 1 our charter that we were required to accept some
- 2 students that we do not get the basic funding from
- 3 the state.
- So, we are required to use the IQ, the
- 5 qualifying data that all other students in
- 6 Hillsborough County have to meet, so we have to do
- 7 that. However, we do find though many cases with our
- 8 students is we had extremely depressed IQ's on an IQ
- 9 test. Many of our kids, especially the language
- 10 impaired students are going to score extremely low on
- 11 the verbal part of an IQ test because they don't have
- 12 the language to put it there. But they have a lot
- 13 more.
- 14 When I say gifted, we do have five
- 15 students that test in the gifted range by test scores
- 16 but when we say gifted, we do Gardner Armstrong's
- 17 gifted model. And so therefore, we find the area
- that that child has a strength, and we use that
- 19 strength or that gift that child has to open up the
- 20 critical thinking and all the other areas because
- 21 they have it. They can develop it. But we have to
- 22 find a way that they can be reached to develop those

- 1 skills. So, that's where the gifted model comes into
- 2 play.
- MS. TAKEMOTO: But those are tests to
- 4 determine intervention or instructional practices as
- 5 opposed to an IQ test that determines eligibility.
- 6 Are IQ tests in and of themselves helpful in
- 7 determining eligibility?
- MS. SHAW: Again, we have to go by those
- 9 because that's the standard.
- 10 MS. TAKEMOTO: Well, no, I'm --
- MS. SHAW: Are they helpful? Many of them
- 12 with our kids because there are cognitive problems
- and processing problems, they do not define really
- 14 what their IO is. And so, I don't know exactly how
- 15 to answer your question.
- MS. TAKEMOTO: I just need a yes or no.
- 17 Do you need an IQ test to determine LD eligibility in
- 18 your opinion?
- 19 MS. SHAW: In general as opposed to in
- 20 Florida under Florida's criteria --
- MS. TAKEMOTO: No, no. I'm not talking
- 22 about the law.

- 1 MS. SHAW: Okay. Right. You mean --
- 2 MS. TAKEMOTO: I'm talking about practice
- 3 --
- 4 MS. SHAW: Discrepancy modeling, I think,
- 5 I'm sure you've been hearing this, it's gone under
- 6 quite a bit of attack concern because of the fact
- 7 that you, in order to qualify, the child has to show
- 8 that they are not achieving to their abilities. So,
- 9 I would imagine that you would have a lot of children
- 10 who ended up not qualifying for SLD if they were
- 11 getting interventions without qualifying, that kept
- 12 them from failing or from achieving to their
- 13 abilities.
- 14 That doesn't necessarily mean that you
- 15 address all their needs because you're still, if
- 16 you're basing that on the discrepancy model, then you
- 17 still may be looking at that the child's got
- 18 something interfering with their full ability. But
- 19 you would potentially keep them from ever meeting
- 20 that criteria.
- 21 I have a student that's under evaluation
- 22 now for next year. And she did not qualify. She was

- one of those that slipped through the cracks. She
- 2 had educators for parents, a grandmother that was a
- 3 specialist. And through second grade, that carried
- 4 her with her discrepancy between the achievement and
- 5 whatever.
- 6 So, she didn't qualify. She's at fifth
- 7 grade now and she is bombing big time because she
- 8 could only carry those initial skills so far. And
- 9 now that the body of knowledge has gotten so broad,
- 10 there is a huge discrepancy now in her learning and
- 11 her achievement because she's not able to keep up.
- 12 But she was unidentified child who at this point, you
- know, we're evaluating to see if she qualifies.
- 14 But it is an issue. And all those things
- 15 that parents do to help their kids sometimes as far
- 16 as qualifying data does hurt them because they
- intervene and they help them. And then, when the
- 18 test is given and then to get that re-given when the
- determination was made at one point is very
- 20 difficult.
- MS. WHITESIDE: If you don't have
- 22 questions, I have one more comment to make after the

- 1 questions.
- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: We have one more
- 3 question from Mr. Thomas Fleming. Yes, speak into
- 4 the microphone please.
- 5 MR. FLEMING: As I heard you talking, are
- 6 you talking about a diverse group of students? You
- 7 have diversity in your school?
- MS. SHAW: It's extremely diverse.
- 9 MR. FLEMING: Okay. Then, one of the
- 10 things that I was interested in as I kind of heard
- 11 back and forth about the language model that you were
- 12 using, then you must have then kids that come from
- 13 the home with Ebonics as their major language.
- MS. SHAW: Yes, sir.
- MR. FLEMING: And so, what has been your
- 16 success in helping them to still respect their home
- 17 language but also how to include standard English
- 18 both to interpret reading, both to write
- 19 respectively, all of those things?
- MS. SHAW: We pair our speech language
- 21 therapist with our reading teacher, and they do a lot
- 22 to make sure that the child is understood and that

- 1 language is understood. Then, she also goes into
- 2 classrooms. And when a term is used that that
- 3 teacher may not be accustomed to, then she also is
- 4 there to help that teacher understand.
- 5 A student that comes to mind is one that
- 6 gets some of his test given orally because he's
- 7 extremely bright but he is reading at a low level.
- 8 And then, his way of defining terms as he answers the
- 9 question, unless you take that in to consideration,
- it may not appear that he knows what he's talking
- 11 about. But he's on target 99 percent of the time.
- 12 So, we utilize specialists who can also, because we
- have 47 employees for our 135 kids, and so, we have a
- 14 tremendous resource of people to help.
- 15 MR. FLEMING: What role do parents have in
- 16 that?
- MS. SHAW: Well, number one, parents have
- 18 to be involved for their kids to come to our school.
- 19 And many times, these are parents that have never
- 20 been involved, but they have to. Because it's a
- 21 charter school and it's a choice school, we're really
- 22 blessed because our parents have their kids there and

- 1 they are on board. We don't fuss with our parents.
- 2 We don't fight with our parents. Frustration
- 3 sometimes, sometimes we disagree but we have an
- 4 environment where we know these parents and their
- 5 children intimately.
- And because we're small, all of us know
- 7 all of the kids. And so, the parents, it's not
- 8 unusual for us to pick up the phone once or twice a
- 9 day and talk to a parent if need be or for the parent
- 10 to be told this is something this child needs to do
- 11 at home. We have some young children, some of our
- 12 teenagers that are reading at a low level and part of
- their homework assignment is, and because we're
- 14 paired with an elementary school, we have an
- 15 elementary library in our school, too.
- 16 So, their homework assignment is to go
- 17 checkout elementary library books and read them to
- 18 their younger siblings at home that night. So, the
- 19 parents have to be part of that plan. They have to
- 20 know that that child is going to sit and read aloud
- 21 to their younger brothers and sisters. So, they have
- 22 to be part and parcel to it.

- 1 Planners, because these kids are totally
- 2 disorganized human beings. They can't find anything
- 3 any time and they don't turn things in. I mean,
- 4 that's just part of, their disorganization is a big
- 5 trait for us. The parents have to sign planners.
- 6 You talk about high school kids, they have to sign
- 7 planners.
- 8 Wearing the uniform, the parents have to
- 9 make sure the kids come and that in and of itself, it
- 10 takes away a lot of the distractions that a high
- 11 school has. So, the parents are expected to
- 12 partnership in many ways. We have affairs, they're
- 13 expected to come help us.
- 14 Volunteerism, whatever we need them to do.
- 15 Some of them can't come, they're a part of the phone
- 16 chain that communicates to parents. So, whatever the
- parents can do, that's what we ask them to do.
- Next year we're implementing a plan where
- 19 we're actually going to have workshops for parents
- and they can earn time by coming to the workshops
- 21 because we feel that if we educate the parents, then
- 22 we're going to reach the kids better. So, parents

- 1 are a necessity.
- 2 MR. FLEMING: I think I was kind of trying
- 3 to hear if you've actually had any success stories.
- 4 When we're really talking about an issue like this
- 5 between home and school, have you had any
- 6 breakthroughs that are exceptional?
- 7 MS. SHAW: I'll go back to the 20-year-old
- 8 that's graduating this year. This young man has a
- 9 lot of fear. I mean, he's extremely afraid of
- 10 everything. And part of the reason I think he stayed
- in school after four years in ninth grade was his
- 12 fear to do anything but go to school.
- 13 That father is a single parent. And we'd
- had, you know, we had almost a year with this child
- 15 where he sat and did nothing but draw. And that's
- 16 very frustrating for educators especially when you
- got all these standards. But he came to school
- 18 everyday. I mean, he was there every single day. 40
- 19 days the year before this child was in school.
- He has a lot of ability but he had given
- 21 up on himself. It was crucial that this father
- 22 become very involved and be available on the

- 1 telephone or whatever. There came a point at which I
- 2 even told this child you can't come back here if
- 3 you're going to sit and do nothing. And so, the
- 4 father had to be part of that, too, and had to agree
- 5 that if we had to go tough love, we had to go it.
- 6 After a few days, he called me up at 6:30
- 7 in the morning and said I want to come back to
- 8 school. I said, well, if you do, there will be a
- 9 contract and it will be stricter than everybody
- 10 else's. Okay, he's honored that from that day forth
- 11 and that was almost a year and a half ago. If that
- 12 father were not, typically and I have no doubts
- 13 because of this child being this child, this child
- 14 would be on the street or worse.
- 15 But because this father intervened,
- 16 because if he were in a regular high school when he
- turned 18 and he had no achievement and he had failed
- 18 ninth grade four times, a dropout is assured. There
- 19 is no other option probably for this child. But
- 20 because this father said, and he found the school, he
- 21 said I've got to find something. He found the
- school, he brought his son here and then he worked to

- 1 do the steps that we needed to have done to make sure
- 2 that child came to school.
- And you know, we've got our fingers
- 4 crossed. He'll have one more chance to take the test
- if he didn't pass it this time, but we hope to have
- 6 this young man walking down the aisle and graduating.
- 7 MR. FLEMING: Thank you very much.
- 8 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: We're 15 minutes over
- 9 so I think we're going to have to cut it off. I want
- 10 to thank all of our panelists. You know, we have
- lunch planned for the members of the Commission here
- 12 coming up and the room is going to be closed and
- 13 locked. This room will be closed and locked during
- 14 that period of time, so you can leave your stuff and
- 15 not have to worry about it.
- 16 But we will reconvene at 1:30. We are
- going to reconvene at 1:30. So, we're going to
- 18 recess at this time. And again, I want to thank our
- 19 panelists. Thank you very much.
- MS. WHITESIDE: Thank you for having us.
- 21 (Lunch recess.)
- 22 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: We'll reconvene the

- 1 President's Commission on Excellence in Special
- 2 Education.
- We have a panel, another panel this
- 4 afternoon that will be focusing on Options for
- 5 Parental Involvement in Special Education Part VI.
- 6 Parochial schools play an important role in the
- 7 history of education in our nation. Many parents of
- 8 children with disabilities send their children to
- 9 religious-affiliated private schools. These schools
- 10 face unique challenges in financing and providing
- 11 special education services for those students with
- 12 disabilities.
- This panel consists of experienced private
- 14 school educators and administrators who will discuss
- 15 the current status of special education services and
- 16 make policy recommendations to better serve students
- 17 with disabilities in this setting. Our panelists
- 18 include Mary Ellen Russell, assistant secretary for
- 19 Catholic Schools Parental Rights Advocacy, United
- 20 States Conference of Catholic Bishops, and Rabbi Ezra
- 21 Levy, administrator of the middle school of the
- 22 Kesher School.

- 1 I'll start with you, Mary Ellen.
- MS. RUSSELL: Thank you. Thank you,
- 3 Governor Branstad and members of the Commission. We
- 4 are really very, very grateful to be here today for
- 5 this opportunity to speak to you about parentally
- 6 placed private school students under IDEA. I just
- 7 what to give you a little bit of context for our
- 8 comments to begin just by talking about the tradition
- 9 of the church in serving individuals with
- 10 disabilities of all ages. And especially to point
- 11 out that I think that the faith-based community like
- 12 the Catholic Church often does do this in conjunction
- with government agencies, whether it be health
- 14 services or housing services or many other services
- 15 in addition to education.
- 16 It's common to do that with government
- agencies, and most especially in the area of
- education since 1965, we've worked with local
- 19 educational agencies in states to receive services
- 20 through the elementary and secondary education acts.
- 21 So, just to be conscious, I think, that this is a
- very common partnership between us and government

- 1 agencies.
- I think what organizations like the church
- 3 bring to this and I think what's been coming through
- 4 here is the fact that often we're doing this not
- 5 because of a legal requirement to do this but because
- 6 of what we consider it to be a moral obligation to
- 7 serve, in this instance, students with disabilities.
- 8 And I think we really share that commitment with
- 9 everybody here in the room today. And I think that's
- 10 what we're hoping to better facilitate through the
- 11 re-authorization of IDEA.
- 12 I'd like to just give you a little bit of
- 13 background about what Catholic schools specifically
- 14 are doing for students with special needs and we've
- 15 provided you with some material in addition to our
- 16 remarks in your binder. There is an orange directory
- of resources for special needs children in Catholic
- 18 schools. And essentially, we've put that together to
- 19 try to help, for one point just to get at the mis-
- 20 perception that Catholic schools don't provide
- 21 services to students with special needs.
- By no means are we here to claim that

- 1 every single Catholic school can take every single
- 2 child that comes to them with a special need but
- 3 there really is a lot going on around the country
- 4 that we want to make sure that you're aware of it.
- 5 And we're actually trying to make our own school
- 6 community aware of and we're using this resource
- 7 directory as a resource for our own schools for
- 8 people to get in touch with each other and see what's
- 9 going on in our schools.
- I would, for instance, bring your
- 11 attention to one program based in Virginia called the
- 12 Options Program at a Catholic high school in Northern
- 13 Virginia that accommodates about 12 students. I
- 14 think it's on page 121 in your directory. And for an
- 15 additional fee of only \$1800 dollars on top of the
- 16 regular tuition of \$6000 dollars, takes in students
- 17 with Down syndrome and has a peer mentoring program
- 18 with the students, provides some resources to the
- 19 students in the classroom, but really works very hard
- to include those students in the regular school
- 21 program. And that kind of program is a really fine
- 22 example of things that are available.

You have a couple of brochures about 1 2 programs here in Florida as well, just to give you some idea of the things that are going on here. One 3 4 of the things I also want to point out to you 5 especially about the programs in Florida is that two 6 of the programs, the Pax Christi High School program 7 and the St. Joseph program at St. Peter and Paul School are new programs that had been developed 8 because of the existence of the McKay Scholarship 9 here in the State of Florida. And I think one of the 10 11 points we really want to drive home is that with additional resources available to students in our 12 13 schools, we would be able to do so much more and it's so quickly happening here in the State of Florida. 14 15 I'd like to really address our issues 16 today, although not so much to the programs that 17 we're operating to, but to make some very specific 18 recommendations about the law itself and how it 19 serves or actually does not really serve to 20 parentally place students in private schools. you have some very specific recommendations that we 21

made in our, that we gave to you in our remarks.

22

Let me just lay out first of all to be 1 2 crystal clear here, we're talking about not students 3 that are placed by the local education agency in a 4 private school, not students that are placed in the 5 private school because the parents have an issue with 6 faith and they've had a determination to be able to 7 place the child in private school. We're talking 8 about parents who on their own decide to forgo their child's individual entitlement to special ed services 9 because they really want to have that child in a 10 11 private school. And that's the category under the 12 law called parentally placed private school students. 13 What IDEA will provide for these students is a free evaluation. The student can go to the LEA 14 15 if there's a suspicion of a disability. And if 16 there's a determination of a disability, that child 17 will be eligible just for the federal portion of the 18 dollars. But there's no mandate that they would 19 receive services through state or local funding. state and local district can provide services with 20 their own funds, but essentially the child has 21 available to them about the 16.5-17 percent of the 22

- 1 total cost of services.
- Needless to say, that's a difficulty for a
- 3 parent who really cares, especially for a parent who
- 4 wants to have their child in a religious school
- 5 environment or whose other children are already
- 6 enrolled in a private school. Basically, if they go
- 7 to the LEA and the LEA says, yes, your child has a
- 8 disability, the LEA will then inform them, if you
- 9 want services, you can place your child in the public
- 10 school. Otherwise, we can provide you minimal
- 11 services with the federal portion of the dollars and
- 12 you'll have to assume the cost of services for your
- 13 child on your own otherwise.
- I just want to outline where the situation
- 15 is for parentally placed private school students. A
- 16 couple of things about this. I think we're clear and
- 17 I think you will probably all agree with us that
- 18 politically it would be a very difficult thing to
- 19 say, we think that IDEA should mandate that every
- 20 single child should have services available to them
- 21 with state and local funds. We'd love to see that
- happen.

- 1 I think that the kinds of options that
- 2 we've been hearing about would be wonderful to
- 3 encourage states to do. And if there's any way that
- 4 the law can make these things more possible, I think
- 5 that would be great. But we'd like to just talk
- 6 about some of the interim suggestions we have for how
- 7 the parents and the families of children in private
- 8 schools could have better access to services through
- 9 IDEA.
- 10 One of the first issues that we're going
- 11 to talk about is funding and I promise you I'm not
- 12 going to talk about amount of funding. Obviously,
- 13 the amount of funding, because that's all that's
- 14 available to private school students, is really
- 15 critical to us. But we have a concern with the
- 16 formula for the funding and how the funds are
- 17 generated to serve students in private schools who
- 18 are parentally placed.
- 19 What our suggestion is the funding is tied
- to the number of students identified through the
- 21 child find process. We're suggesting that if there
- 22 was a disaggregation between that, if there was a

- 1 set-aside amount of money of the federal funds put
- 2 aside for private school students based on assumed
- 3 percentage of students with disabilities in private
- 4 schools, that that would remove what we consider to
- 5 be a disincentive for the LEA to identify private
- 6 school students.
- 7 The problem is that if the LEA finds that
- 8 a private school child has a disability through the
- 9 child find process, they're going to lose money to
- 10 that child. And we have a couple of issues with the
- 11 whole child find process and how that works. So, our
- 12 suggestion is that the money be set aside and that
- would make that whole process not as problematic to
- 14 ensure that there are at least those federal funds
- 15 definitely reserved for private school students.
- The child find process itself as a part of
- the reason we're suggesting this is that very often
- 18 our parents will tell us that there is, first of all,
- 19 enormous delay in even convincing the LEA to evaluate
- 20 a private school child. And then, very often once --
- 21 if you can get to the evaluation and have that
- 22 performed, that they'll come back and say there's no

- 1 disability often when the parents will then choose to
- 2 pay for a private evaluator and have the child
- 3 determined most definitely to have a disability. And
- 4 these are stories we hear quite frequently.
- 5 And I think essentially the problem with
- 6 that is that the whole child find process is oriented
- 7 toward the child in the public school system, whereas
- 8 if that process could be performed in the environment
- 9 of a private school child, I think there would be a
- 10 lot less difficulty in ensuring that the evaluation
- 11 was done with people who are familiar with that
- 12 child.
- So, our other suggestion is that the law
- 14 allow for the evaluation of private school children
- to be done by personnel in the private school;
- 16 certainly, obviously not at a greater cost than it
- would be available to the private school child than
- 18 the public sector. But that the environment for the
- 19 private school child be part of the process for
- determining, let me just give you a quick example for
- 21 instance.
- One teacher who was in a county teaching

- 1 at a Catholic school in one county and switched to
- 2 public school in the county described the difference
- 3 between what happened if they referred a child for an
- 4 evaluation in the Catholic school and then what
- 5 happened when she was in the public school with her
- 6 children. She said that in the Catholic school, she
- 7 could refer the student. The parent would initiate
- 8 the process with the LEA.
- 9 Prior to even testing the child, the LEA
- 10 would suggest interventions for the child which may
- 11 have already been performed in the Catholic school.
- 12 She'd never had a child tested before May, and the
- 13 next year, the whole process would begin all over
- 14 again for the child if the testing hadn't been done.
- 15 In the public school, she would report to a resource
- 16 teacher. On the premises of the public school, she
- 17 could refer the child right there.
- Within a week, they would come in and
- 19 evaluate the child. Within two weeks, they'd have
- 20 completed an evaluation and the school would initiate
- 21 interventions for the child immediately, just to give
- you an example of the difference and how that would

- 1 work.
- One last issue about funding just to point
- 3 out to you is that because the federal funds are so
- 4 important to serve private school students, we would
- 5 suggest that there be an explicit mandate in the law
- 6 that if a state does on their own provide funding to
- 7 private school students that they can't use the state
- 8 funding, to basically supplement and not supplant
- 9 state funding for private school students. And
- 10 actually the State of New Jersey has passed a law
- 11 which we attached to our testimony so that the IDEA
- 12 funds stay with the private school children
- 13 regardless of whether or not there's additional state
- 14 and local funding available to that child.
- 15 Finally, I just want to make a few points
- about accountability in terms of reporting to be very
- 17 specific about that. We provided you with a chart of
- 18 the numbers that are reported through IDEA on the
- 19 private school children that are served through IDEA.
- 20 You can see how incredibly low that percentage is
- 21 very often.
- What we're suggesting is, I've referred

- 1 earlier to it, assume percentage of students with
- 2 disabilities in private school. That number is very,
- 3 very difficult to get at. And if there were a
- 4 requirement to report the number of students
- 5 referred, identified and served, since private school
- 6 children generally are not going to be served through
- 7 IDEA, we'd have a much better reflection of what's
- 8 going on when, at least in terms of the experience of
- 9 private school children in the child find process. I
- just wanted to point those figures out to you.
- We seriously, looking at these numbers,
- 12 for instance, I know in the State of Pennsylvania
- that there's probably a much higher number of
- 14 students being served. So, there's a real difficulty
- 15 in the reporting requirements for the participation
- 16 of private school students in IDEA. And also, I
- 17 think it would be important that during federal
- 18 monitoring, when the federal government comes to
- 19 monitor the state compliance with IDEA, that it be a
- 20 requirement that private school representatives be
- included in that reporting so that we also would have
- 22 access to information in that way.

- I think finally to conclude, I just want
- 2 to make a final point about what we've been talking
- 3 about over and over again here in terms of parental
- 4 choice. To say, just to report to you one of the
- 5 stories that we hear so often when it is finally
- 6 successful that a parent, especially a parent with a
- 7 child say with Down syndrome or a fairly severe
- 8 disability is included in a Catholic school. One of
- 9 the things we haven't heard a lot about today is what
- 10 that does to the rest of the children in the families
- in that school. And so often they report to us that
- 12 the presence of that child in the school transforms
- 13 the whole school community.
- Many parents will come up and thank the
- 15 child with disability for the fact that their child
- 16 is there. And I think that that is because or that
- happens most often when there's a real match between
- 18 the school saying yes, we want your child and the
- 19 parent saying this is where I want my child. I think
- that's so important to parents and I don't think
- 21 that's, you know, we have the corner on that market
- 22 in private schools. I think it's the very same thing

- 1 for a parent who could choose a public school.
- I think they're looking for people like
- 3 Mr. Kurz. They want to know that the person in
- 4 charge cares that their child is there and welcomes
- 5 their child in the school. And that's where
- 6 successful things start to happen. And I think
- 7 that's what we're really trying to accomplish by
- 8 providing greater flexibility through IDEA for all
- 9 students no matter where they're going to school.
- 10 So, thank you very much.
- 11 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Rabbi, it's your turn.
- 12 RABBI LEVY: Thank you. Hi, my name is
- 13 Ezra Levy. I'd like to thank the Commission for
- 14 allowing me to testify before them today.
- 15 I'll share just a little bit about myself.
- 16 I am an educator. I have been with the program since
- its inception seven years ago. My master's is in
- 18 special ed. I am working toward my doctorate in Nova
- 19 Southeastern University in education. And I run two
- 20 Sunday programs for the Orloff Central Agency of
- 21 Jewish Education in Broward County that also work
- 22 with special needs children.

- 1 Kesher was found seven years ago. It's a
- 2 private non-profit organization and the Jewish
- 3 community in South Florida had gone together to come
- 4 up with a program that will help and work with Jewish
- 5 special needs children so that they wouldn't have to
- 6 go to a public school if they weren't making it in
- 7 the current day school setting.
- The original group had educators,
- 9 administrators, parents and psychologists. After
- 10 observing models throughout the country, they came up
- 11 with the model that we now use in Kesher. I'll speak
- 12 about it a little bit later.
- 13 My idea that I was coming here was to talk
- 14 a little bit about the program, and one of the
- 15 reasons is that we accept McKay Scholarship and it
- 16 has been beneficial for many of our families. Our
- 17 first class began in 1995. We had only five
- 18 students. We were housed in Hebrew Academy, Miami
- 19 Beach. And currently, seven years later, we are
- 20 housed in the Samuel Shekel Community Day School.
- We have 77 students. From pre-school
- through grade 10, we have 11 classrooms. The Hilo

- 1 School is our host. We do not pay them rent. This
- 2 is by their graces. We are allowed to include our
- 3 higher level students into their classes with our
- 4 special ed support.
- 5 We are happy with the relationship. We
- 6 are going to try to build with them as they build
- 7 their next set of buildings. We will try to build
- 8 with them so that we will eventually have 16
- 9 classrooms plus therapy rooms because we are finding
- 10 that Hilo is allowing us to actually have our special
- 11 ed grades in the same area of the school where their
- 12 grades are. So, our children are not relegated to a
- 13 side of the campus or a back of the campus. We are
- 14 totally integrated.
- 15 Our families have chosen to send our
- 16 students to us because we are a Jewish program and
- 17 because of the Jewish environment of the school. Our
- 18 students pray with the Hilo School students, many of
- 19 them. They attend the assemblies and lunch and field
- 20 trips. And this would be true for our higher
- 21 functioning students as well as our lower functioning
- 22 students. These are abilities that we have because

- 1 of the whole school.
- In addition to teaching about the Jewish
- 3 holidays, we teach the full gamut of secular studies,
- 4 language, arts, math, science, history, all taught
- 5 individually, all taught on different levels based on
- 6 academic needs. And we also teach our children
- 7 organizational skills, study skills and life skills.
- 8 We do firmly believe in the least restrictive
- 9 environment and our philosophy is also that every
- 10 Jewish child deserves a Jewish education.
- Being hosted by this mainstream school
- 12 allows our students to go to school with their
- friends, families and their neighbors. They don't
- 14 have to go to a separate school as was the case
- 15 before the Kesher Program was started. They would
- 16 have to go to public school while all their friends
- and families were still going to day schools.
- 18 Our middle and high school does have an
- 19 inclusion program, and our special ed teachers and
- 20 assistants go with our students into the mainstream
- 21 class to help the students. They modify the
- 22 curriculum when needed and they also act as co-

- 1 teachers. We have a co-teaching model with the
- 2 special educator which is our teacher and the regular
- 3 educator from the Hilo School in the classroom. And
- 4 we do training when necessary together and we do try
- 5 to plan together.
- 6 We do have a wide range of
- 7 exceptionalities in the program. All the students
- 8 are special needs and the disabilities include Down
- 9 syndrome, learning and development disabilities,
- 10 autism, pervasive developmental disorders and other
- 11 related disabilities such as Asberger's.
- 12 Part of the reason that we are successful
- is because of our staff. We have a very small
- 14 teacher/adult-student ratio. We have a three to one
- 15 student to staff person ratio.
- 16 All our teachers are certified whether by
- 17 the State of Florida for the secular teachers or by
- 18 the local Central Agency for Jewish Education for our
- 19 Judeo studies teachers. They either all hold
- 20 master's degrees or are in the process of getting
- 21 their master's degrees. In addition, most of our
- 22 assistants have their bachelor's degrees in

- 1 educational or related field. We also have part-time
- 2 on-staff guidance counselors and different therapists
- 3 such as speech language and occupational therapy.
- For our lower functioning students, we do
- 5 have a life skills track. We are in the midst of
- 6 creating a life skills lab where they'll be taught
- 7 daily living skills. We're also trying to work out
- 8 something where they can have community based
- 9 instruction. As they get older, lower functioning
- 10 students can go out to the workplace and actually get
- job skills.
- 12 The families as we are in host school pay
- 13 tuition to us. As our higher level students are able
- 14 to be mainstreamed with the regular classes, we
- 15 recommend to the host school to take them on as half-
- 16 day students and we have had cases where we've been
- 17 successful because of our model that our higher level
- 18 students have actually been able to be fully
- 19 mainstreamed back into the regular host school with
- whatever academic support the host school can
- 21 provide.
- The McKay Scholarship, -- offer seven

- 1 years way before the scholarship is handed out. We
- 2 currently have ten students who participate in the
- 3 scholarship. These students, the parents have told
- 4 us, would not be in our program without the
- 5 scholarship.
- Just one short story, it really touched my
- 7 heart. We have a student who I've known for years
- 8 now even when he was in the public school. He came
- 9 to visit our school, he is with us with a McKay
- 10 Scholarship. He is a little bit lower functioning,
- 11 he's 14 years old. But he decided on his own he only
- 12 wanted to eat Kosher food. Even the parents told him
- 13 that it would be difficult in the public school.
- 14 He decided he would only eat food he
- 15 brought from home. Parties, special things, he
- 16 didn't want. And he would only eat things he brought
- 17 from home, nothing ever brought into class would he
- 18 eat. When he came around our program, and at that
- 19 point, the parents didn't even know that they were
- 20 eligible for a McKay Scholarship which they found
- 21 that they were and they are receiving, he was in awe,
- 22 shocked that he could eat food on the school campus,

- 1 that he could partake in parties with his friends in
- 2 school. And that was a big thing for him and I was
- 3 touched that, I mean, even the snack machine, he was
- 4 saying, because the kids are allowed the snack
- 5 machine twice a day, he was just amazed that this was
- 6 allowed. And the parents are thrilled what he's been
- 7 able to do in our program.
- 8 We do write yearly IEP's for our students.
- 9 We do take a look at their goals that come from the
- 10 public school setting. We do add to them and we do
- 11 mark off whether or not they've been mastered. Our
- 12 children do get report cards, the report cards are
- through the host school system and we do mark the
- 14 modifications that we give to the students such as
- 15 oral test taking or the longer test time on the
- 16 report card.
- Just a couple of recommendations if
- 18 possible, not necessarily for the McKay Scholarship
- 19 though, for programs possibly similar to it. We
- 20 would like to see if possible, because we see the
- 21 success with the students that we have who have been
- 22 able to come from a public school setting, I would

- 1 personally actually like to see a similar program
- 2 like this throughout the country that students with
- 3 these needs can get and can make their choice and
- 4 come to the school that their parents deem fit for
- 5 them.
- 6 We are fortunate, and I would be proud to
- 7 say this, that over the two years, all of our
- 8 students that we've had come into the program on the
- 9 McKay Scholarship, none of them have left. They are
- 10 still with us. As far as we know, they are still
- 11 registering for next year.
- 12 We'd like to see the scholarship age
- 13 expanded though. We find the early childhood and
- 14 early intervention is a big plus. We find that when
- 15 you catch a disability at a young age, you tend to
- 16 get much farther with them as you work with them as
- time goes on. And if possible, we've seen students
- 18 be -- at earlier ages out of the special ed system
- 19 with the skills that they need to go into regular ed.
- 20 So, if possible, I would like to see our students'
- 21 ability coming in to the program at a much younger
- 22 age. I believe the current age is first grade.

- 1 To close, the McKay Scholarship really
- 2 does give the parents the choice of a religious
- 3 school setting for their children. Our parents are
- 4 all with us because of the scholarship. And they
- 5 wouldn't be with us today with the tuition that the
- 6 scholarship provides. Now, as the scholarship really
- 7 doesn't come close to covering the actual cost, it
- 8 still gives the parents the ability to make that
- 9 choice even if there are actually financial means
- 10 coming from their own pocket.
- 11 They choose our school because of the
- 12 Jewish environment. And we do actually have doctors
- and psychologists coming to us and visiting our
- 14 program and recommending us to their patients, that
- 15 we are the program that can help their patients and
- 16 fulfill their academic needs.
- 17 I'd like to end with the sentiment that I
- would personally love it if there were programs such
- 19 as the McKay Scholarship available to students in
- 20 schools, private and religious, throughout the
- 21 country. We are able to help many more students
- 22 because of the scholarship.

- 1 And something that really hit me
- 2 yesterday, and this is a really private note, I was
- 3 listening yesterday to the amount of students
- 4 currently on the McKay Scholarship and I heard there
- 5 are about 5,000. We only have ten in our school. I
- 6 also understand that they have to be in the school
- 7 setting for a year before the parents are given the
- 8 ability to make the choice. And just from my own
- 9 understanding of the way the scholarship works, the
- 10 student needs to be in the setting and I believe a
- 11 certain amount of goals have not been met on the IEP
- to prove that certain needs of the students weren't
- 13 met. That's my understanding and I called this
- 14 morning to make sure that I was accurate.
- There are a couple of goals that haven't
- been met during that year and that is when the parent
- 17 gets to make that choice. I would only hope that, I
- mean, I think that 5,000 students times a year of
- 19 lost education for a special needs student is a lot
- of time in the student's life. If the parent is
- 21 going to get that choice anyway, I would love to see
- that ability happen from when the student is

- diagnosed with the disability and not having to make
- 2 the parent and the student wait a year and possibly a
- 3 year of goals not being met.
- I want to thank you very much for inviting
- 5 me and allowing me to testify before you. The truth
- 6 is it is an honor for me. And thank you very much.
- 7 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Are there questions?
- 8 Yes. Adela Acosta is first. Adela.
- 9 MS. ACOSTA: Thank you for your testimony.
- 10 I just wanted to ask the representative from the
- 11 Catholic school. I just want some clarity. And I
- 12 haven't had time to read your brochure yet, but
- having been a principal of a Catholic school, I, too,
- 14 struggled with not only maintaining the Catholicity
- of the school but also with the issue of
- 16 accessibility. We have, today we're talking about
- 17 parental choice and I just wanted just to be clear if
- 18 you accept children, are you suggesting that you
- 19 take, the child's money go with the child to the
- 20 Catholic school, is that correct? Is that what
- 21 you're saying?
- MS. RUSSELL: I think I said actually two

- 1 things. I think we're asking that there be more
- 2 flexibility with the way parents are allowed to use
- 3 their federal funds, the proportionate amount of
- 4 federal funds. Whether or not we can ask the
- 5 Commission to recommend or Congress to mandate that
- 6 states and local governments provide the same amount
- 7 of funding to children in private schools that they
- 8 would if the child were in a public school I think is
- 9 a separate question.
- 10 And I think that the McKay Scholarship, I
- 11 mean, in other words, if there were a way for the law
- 12 to allow states to do that, I mean, it allows states
- to do it now, but to encourage states to do that
- 14 especially if it's not going to be more expensive
- 15 than to place the child in a public school that, and
- 16 actually, it's not so much that the funds would go to
- 17 the school but that the services would be provided at
- 18 the expense of the local school district in the
- 19 private school.
- MS. ACOSTA: You mean, the private school
- 21 then would have the responsibility of more providing
- 22 data for accountability?

- 1 MS. RUSSELL: The same, I mean, I think
- 2 we've talked about the issue of accountability. I
- 3 think the private school would follow the same
- 4 procedures they do already for being accountable to
- 5 their parents or whatever state regulations are in
- 6 place as well.
- 7 MS. ACOSTA: And how about low matrix
- 8 children, how are they processed into the Catholic
- 9 school system? I guess having been in the system, at
- 10 least in my small view, in order to come into the
- 11 private school system, you have to pass the reading
- 12 test, you have to pass the math test, you have to be
- 13 accepted as a student. What happens to, how do I
- 14 recommend a private school setting to parents when,
- 15 you know, the criteria for entrance is so stringent
- 16 to begin with?
- 17 MS. RUSSELL: Not all Catholic schools
- 18 have entrance requirements. You know, they try to
- 19 accommodate as many students as they can regardless
- of the, you know, academic requirements. And I think
- 21 what we're trying to point out is that more and more
- 22 Catholic schools are doing everything they can to

- 1 accommodate the students.
- I want to apologize for not introducing
- 3 Patricia Hernandez who's a teacher here in a Catholic
- 4 school and she may be able to specifically talk, if
- 5 you would like her to answer that question about how
- 6 that's --
- 7 MS. HERNANDEZ: Good afternoon. I'm a
- 8 special education coordinator for the Archdiocese in
- 9 Miami. I work at St. Agatha Catholic School
- 10 presently and also the Pax Christi High School.
- In reference to the children being, the
- 12 criteria to be entered into the program, the
- archdiocese, each of the schools that have decided to
- serve these students and design the program according
- 15 to how what they would like to do at their school.
- 16 It begins there. And then, once that school decides
- 17 that program, they set the criteria. So, in essence,
- when that child from the public school comes to that
- 19 private Catholic school, they have to meet the
- 20 criteria of that school.
- 21 In essence, I think the Catholic school
- 22 perspective is that we want to make sure that we can

- 1 serve that student. And so, we have our criteria
- 2 that they must meet first to enter into the program.
- 3 And that criteria obviously is not the one of the
- 4 school. It's individualized for the type of program.
- 5 It's designed around the type of program that that
- 6 school wants to incorporate in that school.
- 7 MS. ACOSTA: How much training, what kind
- 8 of training do your teachers have to provide special
- 9 education services?
- 10 MS. HERNANDEZ: What we would require is
- 11 that the teacher have a special education background,
- 12 like myself. My bachelor's is in special education
- and I'm certified by the State of Florida to teach
- 14 children from K to 12 with different disabilities.
- 15 So, we require that the teacher is certified by the
- 16 State of Florida and has completed either a
- bachelor's or a master's and/or higher in that field.
- MS. ACOSTA: Thank you.
- 19 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Jack Fletcher.
- MR. FLETCHER: I have two questions. The
- 21 first one is for Rabbi Levy. And I was very
- interested in your comment about the possibility of a

- 1 program like the McKay Scholarship for every child at
- 2 the time of diagnosis, correct? Did I understand you
- 3 correctly?
- 4 RABBI LEVY: Yes.
- 5 MR. FLETCHER: I wonder if you'd thought
- 6 about how much that would actually cost.
- 7 RABBI LEVY: Well, my understanding is
- 8 that currently, the children have a one year in the
- 9 school system before they are allowed to make that
- 10 choice. The diagnoses are already made at this point
- 11 through the school system or through a private
- 12 psychologist. So, I don't know the number, I would
- assume it would just be one, it would be the same
- 14 amount of money. My assumption on the McKay
- 15 Scholarship -- yesterday was that it's the amount of
- 16 money following the child.
- MR. FLETCHER: Right. It's about \$5800
- dollars per student, correct?
- 19 RABBI LEVY: Well, I think for the lower
- 20 matrix, yes. So, I don't know that it would cost any
- 21 more money. The child would just get to make that
- 22 choice earlier.

- 1 MR. FLETCHER: But your recommendation
- 2 essentially would make it available to any child
- 3 served through IDEA, correct?
- 4 RABBI LEVY: Correct.
- 5 MR. FLETCHER: Okay. So, how much money
- 6 would that be?
- 7 RABBI LEVY: \$5800 dollars per year per
- 8 student.
- 9 MR. FLETCHER: Times 6.2 million. The
- 10 math is \$3.4 trillion dollars.
- 11 RABBI LEVY: Okay. Let's --
- MR. FLETCHER: 6.2 million times \$5800, --
- one of our finance people.
- 14 RABBI LEVY: You know, that would also
- 15 hold true, I guess, then for the recommendation to
- 16 make it available for students throughout the
- 17 country. That would be, yes, it would be quite
- 18 costly but I don't think it would be extra money. I
- 19 believe the money, from what I understand, it's
- 20 already being spent on these students in the public
- 21 school system. It is not extra money from my
- 22 understanding. It's just moving it from the public

- 1 school back to follow the student to where the parent
- 2 chooses, my understanding.
- 3 MR. FLETCHER: My second question is for
- 4 any of you, and it's something that I just don't
- 5 understand, maybe you can help me understand. And
- 6 that is that if you take what is essentially public
- 7 money, why wouldn't you participate in the same
- 8 accountability system that public school children
- 9 would be required to participate in?
- 10 RABBI LEVY: Can I try? Can I? I'm
- 11 sorry.
- MR. FLETCHER: Sure.
- RABBI LEVY: I think with regard to the
- 14 Kesher Program, at least I think we are, we have been
- approved to participate in the regional accreditation
- 16 process through SACS.
- 17 MR. FLETCHER: No, I'm talking about FCAT.
- 18 RABBI LEVY: Our students take the SAT's
- 19 or the FCAT's --
- MR. FLETCHER: FCAT, they take the FCAT.
- 21 RABBI LEVY: Right. And our students
- currently are taking the SAT's which are our similar

- 1 measurements. There are some of our students
- 2 actually who went to the, a couple of weeks ago when
- 3 they took the testing went to the public school to
- 4 take the FCAT's.
- 5 MR. FLETCHER: All of your students take
- 6 the FCAT?
- 7 RABBI LEVY: No. No, all of our included
- 8 students take the SAT though.
- 9 MR. FLETCHER: But not the FCAT?
- 10 RABBI LEVY: Not the FCAT, no.
- 11 MS. HERNANDEZ: Excuse me, may I? I know
- 12 that in the children that we have registered, the
- 13 state of course sends them the mailing that they can
- 14 participate in the FCAT -- and the students haven't
- 15 chosen to participate. And I've actually encouraged
- 16 it. As far as the Catholic schools, we require the
- 17 children to have standardized testing and our special
- 18 education students are included in that.
- 19 So, we choose, for example, the Iowa Test
- 20 of Basic Skills and they do receive that. And also,
- 21 we have additional testing, Woodcock-Johnson Test of
- 22 Achievement that we also document their progress in.

- 1 And obviously, those are known reference tests.
- 2 MR. FLETCHER: Do they take these tests
- 3 with accommodations?
- 4 MS. HERNANDEZ: Yes, they do, time. In
- 5 other words, accommodations according to IDEA have to
- 6 be based on need. And at least the students that I
- 7 have in this program, what they have needed is just
- 8 more time to complete that exam.
- 9 MS. RUSSELL: The only thing I would, I
- 10 mean, that's typical nationally, all students in
- 11 Catholic schools take national standardized tests.
- 12 But I think another issue for students in private
- 13 schools taking state tests which does occur in many
- 14 states around the country is the cost of the testing.
- 15 That would be an additional cost to the public school
- 16 system to test all of those other students as well.
- 17 So, that would have to be addressed.
- MR. FLETCHER: Thank you.
- 19 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Bryan Hassel.
- MR. HASSEL: Just to continue on that
- 21 issue, you described the situation in your schools
- 22 but why would you say your students should not be

- 1 required to participate in state assessments if they
- 2 are in fact the beneficiaries of public funds? What
- 3 argument would you make aside from the cost? Let's
- 4 say we could solve that problem, what substantive
- 5 argument would you make that they should not be
- 6 required to participate?
- 7 MS. RUSSELL: I think probably the same
- 8 answer that probably several other people have made
- 9 is that I think we're trying to apply an
- 10 accountability system for a system rather than for an
- individual school that's accountable to the people
- 12 and the school that it serves. I mean, when we look
- 13 at accountability, period, I think what we're asking
- is why do we, who do we ultimately want to be
- 15 accountable to and who is the end user of the
- 16 program. And that would be the parents and the
- 17 children.
- 18 And I think that it's pretty clear from
- 19 what we can say about our own schools anyway that
- 20 parents know very much about their, you know, what
- 21 the benchmarks are and how their child is doing in
- 22 order to reach those benchmarks. And I think that's

- 1 even something that's been added to the No Child Left
- 2 Behind Act is that there's the requirement that
- 3 parents have individual information about their
- 4 children. So, I think that's really what our
- 5 response would be to where the accountability lies.
- 6 RABBI LEVY: I don't know that there's a
- 7 problem or that I'd be against a student taking an
- 8 FCAT. If the student of this level of disability
- 9 would be taking it in the public school, I would have
- 10 no problem taking it in the private school. We
- 11 simply give the SAT's because that's what's given.
- 12 The tests are very similar for the higher level
- 13 students.
- But if this level of assessment was given
- 15 to this level of special needs students in the public
- 16 school, I'd have no problem giving the same level of
- 17 test to the child in the private school.
- 18 MR. HASSEL: I've also got a couple of
- 19 questions about the funding that you receive or that
- you benefit from. The allocation that's generated
- 21 for students in your schools, federal allocation, do
- 22 you receive those funds or do you receive services

- 1 that are funded with that money?
- MS. RUSSELL: We receive services.
- 3 Generally, there would never be direct money going to
- 4 the school.
- 5 MR. HASSEL: Is that, do you find that to
- 6 be a satisfactory arrangement? Do you think that the
- 7 services provided match what the students need? Is
- 8 that a satisfactory way to do it?
- 9 MS. RUSSELL: Currently, there are, I
- 10 would say, very minimal services being provided to
- 11 private school children through IDEA. It's
- 12 completely inadequate to what the need of the child
- is. And that's because there's only the
- 14 proportionate amount of the federal funds available.
- 15 Generally, there will be a decision at the
- 16 county level to say, okay, we have X number of
- 17 students that have been identified through a process
- that we're saying I don't really does get to the real
- 19 number of students in private schools with
- 20 disabilities. And then, they'll have to decide,
- 21 well, there's one child here who could actually, if
- they were to get the full amount of services they

- 1 need, use up all that money or will only provide
- 2 speech or will only provide, you know. And that's
- 3 the optimal situation generally, unless the local or
- 4 state government decides to provide services in
- 5 addition with their own funds.
- 6 MR. HASSEL: And how do you propose that
- 7 the presumed percentage be calculated?
- 8 MS. RUSSELL: I think that that's a very
- 9 good question. I mean, one simply could, I mean we
- 10 can do, we are trying to survey right now in Catholic
- 11 schools the number of students with disabilities.
- 12 The problem is that there are a lot of students in
- the schools that aren't diagnosed. So, we have to
- 14 first, I think, say who do we mean by a child with
- 15 disabilities? Is it a child with an IEP? Students
- in private schools don't have IEP's necessarily.
- I would suggest that we could simply begin
- 18 by saying it's less than the total percentage in
- 19 public schools. It would be higher where there are
- 20 services available to the children in private
- 21 schools. So, I mean, let's start with that as the
- top benchmark, the percentage of students with

- disabilities in public schools and work down to a
- 2 reasonable number from there based on what data we
- 3 can collect that we can rely on about that number of
- 4 students.
- 5 The assumed proportionality way of doing
- 6 that is also something that's included in the No
- 7 Child Left Behind Act right now for the Title I
- 8 program. You can assume a proportionate number of
- 9 poor children in private schools based on the
- 10 percentage of children in the public schools. So,
- it's something that's been used before in federal
- 12 law.
- 13 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Katie Wright. Or
- Rabbi, did you want to respond?
- 15 RABBI LEVY: If I can?
- 16 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Go ahead, you respond,
- 17 I'm sorry.
- 18 RABBI LEVY: Just regarding the funds,
- 19 through the McKay Scholarship, we do receive the
- 20 actual funds that are sent to the parents and then
- 21 sent back to the school. And many of our students do
- 22 participate in the MedicAid Waiver Program where

- 1 those are actually not funds but services that are
- 2 given from the government to the children directly in
- 3 the MedicAid Waiver.
- 4 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Okay, Katie, your
- 5 turn.
- 6 MS. WRIGHT: Mr. Chair, most of my
- 7 questions have been answered. But I think I'm
- 8 missing something. I didn't find in the literature
- 9 in my briefing book, I guess maybe the others have
- 10 it, I don't know. I don't have literature. I don't
- 11 know where your school is located. Where is it
- 12 located?
- 13 RABBI LEVY: It's located here in North
- 14 Miami Beach, Florida.
- MS. WRIGHT: Okay.
- 16 RABBI LEVY: The reason, from my
- 17 understanding is that our offices were asked to send
- in our recommendations and not the actual
- 19 presentation, but I do have a copy.
- MS. WRIGHT: No, I don't mean the
- 21 presentation so much but something about the school.
- 22 And I think maybe you said it but I forgot, how many

- 1 kids there are and how many teachers.
- 2 RABBI LEVY: I would be happy --
- 3 MS. WRIGHT: And well, I found that
- 4 somebody asked your accredits to school and what
- 5 else? Tuition, you have tuition and is it just for
- 6 Jewish kids or just what?
- 7 RABBI LEVY: Okay. First, we are here in
- 8 North Miami Beach, Florida. We are a local program.
- 9 We have currently 77 students. We have been approved
- 10 to go through the --
- MS. WRIGHT: How many children?
- 12 RABBI LEVY: 77 students.
- 13 MS. WRIGHT: 7-7?
- 14 RABBI LEVY: 7-7. We have been approved
- 15 to go through the accreditation process through SACS
- 16 which is a big plus for us. The tuition -- if I'm
- 17 not mistaken is a little over \$16,000 dollars. What
- 18 was your other question?
- 19 MS. WRIGHT: You have scholarship
- 20 programs, that was the McKay?
- 21 RABBI LEVY: Yes. Yes, well, we have
- 22 obviously a large budget because of our low ratio and

- we have a very aggressive fund-raising program
- 2 actually run by our president in the audience today.
- 3 MS. WRIGHT: And this school is just for
- 4 Jewish kids? Because it's a religious school, is
- 5 that true?
- 6 RABBI LEVY: No, children who are non-
- 7 Jewish are willing to apply and come to the school.
- 8 We have had children who aren't Jewish come and look
- 9 through the program. Generally, the parents of
- 10 special needs children who aren't Jewish aren't
- interested in the program because we do a lot of
- 12 Jewish education and Hebrew and Hebrew reading and
- 13 prayers. And they find that this might be too much
- 14 academically for their student to handle.
- They are definitely welcome to apply.
- 16 They are definitely welcome to come in. And it's the
- 17 parent's choice.
- 18 MS. WRIGHT: Have you ever had any black
- 19 kids to apply to come to the school? I just wonder.
- 20 RABBI LEVY: I don't know. I don't know.
- MS. WRIGHT: You haven't seen any there,
- have you?

- 1 RABBI LEVY: No. I haven't seen any.
- 2 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Thank you, Katie. Bob
- 3 Pasternack.
- 4 MR. PASTERNACK: I've been quietly
- 5 listening for the last couple of days, so I'm just
- 6 going to ask a couple of quick questions I think just
- 7 to see if I can get a perspective on a couple of
- 8 things.
- 9 Apart from the choice issue, what's the
- 10 fundamental difference between what you provide to
- 11 kids with disabilities and what a public school would
- 12 provide to a kid with disabilities?
- MS. HERNANDEZ: Can you repeat that?
- 14 MR. PASTERNACK: Apart from the choice
- 15 issue, what is the fundamental difference in what you
- 16 provide to children with disabilities and what a
- 17 public school would provide to a student with a
- 18 disability?
- 19 MS. HERNANDEZ: A very good question.
- 20 Most of the parents, I think that from the parent's
- 21 perspective I can answer that. What we offer is
- 22 first and foremost the religious, the Catholic

- 1 environment which the parents so much yearn for.
- 2 Also, they receive low teacher to student ratio. I
- 3 know a lot of parents have had difficulty in the
- 4 public school system simply because there's one
- 5 special education teacher serving many more children
- 6 than she should at one time. That's the second
- 7 thing, so, a low teacher to student ratio.
- 8 And finally, the third thing is that by
- 9 our nature, we're designing the programs to have a
- 10 strict criteria. So, in essence, in this classroom,
- 11 let's say, there's children with similar disabilities
- 12 as opposed to varying exceptionalities class which is
- very popular in the public sector where it's
- 14 difficult for that teacher to meet the needs of so
- many diverse children with so many diverse
- 16 disabilities.
- 17 So, I think, at least in this program at
- 18 St. Agatha and in the Pax Christi High School, those
- 19 are the three factors that the parents will receive
- there that they are not receiving in the public
- 21 schools.
- 22 MR. PASTERNACK: Given the last issue that

- 1 you raised, tell us a little bit about the
- 2 categorical nature of the programs that you provide
- 3 so that I can understand the specialization that you
- 4 were just referring to.
- 5 MS. HERNANDEZ: Well, special education is
- 6 basically based on serving the child's needs. And
- 7 from the teacher's perspective, you have to make the
- 8 environment so that you can do that. And I stress
- 9 that to the parents that come to the school, if we
- 10 promise something, we have to deliver it. And the
- 11 service to that student --
- 12 MR. PASTERNACK: I'm sorry, just in the
- interest of time, I think you may have misunderstood
- 14 my question. The third reason, if I understood you
- 15 correctly, was the difference between what you
- 16 provide and what we provide to students with
- disabilities in public schools across the country and
- 18 we're responsible for about six and a half million
- 19 kids that we're talking about now in terms of the
- 20 system view that we're trying to take.
- 21 If I heard you correctly, I believe you
- 22 told us that the kind of program that you have is

- 1 specialized and serves one type of student with
- 2 disability as opposed to what we would describe as a
- 3 cross-categorical program, right, program that serves
- 4 a number of kids with disabilities. So, tell us
- 5 about the kinds of kids with disabilities that you
- 6 are uniquely serving or especially serving as opposed
- 7 to the cross-categorical kind of program you think
- 8 goes on in most public schools.
- 9 MS. HERNANDEZ: It depends on the school,
- 10 the Catholic school, the program they've designed.
- 11 But this one is learning disabled. So, those are the
- 12 children that we're serving and we're not serving
- 13 children that maybe have emotional needs and
- 14 disorders, physical, severely physical handicaps and
- 15 so forth. And in -- classroom in the public schools,
- 16 you would find that mix.
- MR. PASTERNACK: So, the parents that come
- 18 to you who have, the kids with those types of
- 19 disabilities, you would not serve them?
- 20 MS. HERNANDEZ: The criteria is that the
- 21 child would be two years behind in their achievement
- 22 based on a learning processing difficulty.

- 1 MR. PASTERNACK: And do the teachers that
- 2 work in your settings have special training?
- MS. HERNANDEZ: Yes. They are certified
- 4 to teach, the State of Florida certifies you in
- 5 special education and then you have to pick your area
- of emphasis. So, it would be learning disabilities,
- 7 they have that, and certified from K to 12.
- 8 MR. PASTERNACK: And if I understood the
- 9 discussion that we were having earlier, if kids in
- 10 parochial schools don't take the FCAT and kids in
- 11 public schools do take the FCAT, isn't it
- 12 fundamentally unfair to compare the kids who get
- diplomas from the public schools with the kids who go
- 14 to your schools?
- 15 MS. HERNANDEZ: We meet state standards,
- 16 actually we met with the county public schools and we
- make sure that we are meeting the state standards to
- 18 fulfill those requirements for graduation.
- 19 MR. PASTERNACK: Okay. And I quess, thank
- you very much and I have lots more questions but I
- 21 won't go much further.
- I'm curious, Rabbi, I read Hebrew and I'm

- 1 curious about the incidence of kids with dyslexia who
- 2 come to your school and whether you notice that some
- 3 kids may not be able to read English, yet are they
- 4 able to read Hebrew?
- 5 RABBI LEVY: The reason, we find that
- 6 there are children that do have, believe it or not,
- 7 an easier time reading Hebrew than English. I don't
- 8 know that it has to do with their dyslexia. I do
- 9 believe the reason is because the Hebrew language is
- 10 fully phonetic and there are no tricky rules and
- 11 there are no instances where this is not exactly what
- 12 it appears to be. It is a phonetic language, the
- 13 letters always make the same sound even when they are
- 14 blended. The vowels make the same sounds when they
- 15 are together with the letters.
- 16 And that's really what, this is really the
- 17 difficulty that many, many students have with reading
- and you start with whole language because the
- 19 phonetic rules are very difficult for students and
- 20 whole language is the way that students could begin
- 21 to learn. Hebrew doesn't have so many phonetic
- 22 rules. This is what it is, you put it together. So

- 1 yes, I would think there are -- some of the students
- who have difficulty reading English and not having
- 3 such a difficulty reading Hebrew.
- 4 MR. PASTERNACK: And finally, Mr.
- 5 Chairman, just one last question to all of you.
- 6 What's the lesson learned from your schools that you
- 7 think would help improve the results for students
- 8 with disabilities that are being served in public
- 9 schools?
- 10 MS. RUSSELL: I think I would go back to
- 11 my concluding remarks about that. I don't think that
- 12 what we're offering necessarily is better than what
- 13 public school is offering all the time. I think
- 14 whether it's a public school or a private school, the
- 15 program for the child seems to be most successful
- 16 when the parent and child feel convinced that that's
- 17 the place that they want to be, that the program
- 18 hasn't been imposed on them and that their child
- 19 hasn't been imposed on the program.
- 20 And I think that can happen anywhere, but
- 21 parents knowing that they have that choice to make, I
- think, really is a contributing factor to a

- 1 successful program.
- 2 MS. HERNANDEZ: I would re-emphasize the
- 3 teacher to student ratio. Also, the category like
- 4 you expressed, controlling the criteria of the
- 5 children being served at one time by that teacher.
- 6 And very close parental involvement.
- 7 MR. PASTERNACK: And Rabbi?
- RABBI LEVY: I promise to be short but can
- 9 I answer in two parts? I'd like to answer the
- 10 academic first. I believe we are a better program
- 11 academically. Maybe I'm biased but our teachers are
- 12 all certified. We do have very small ratios and we
- 13 give all the academic subjects that the mainstream
- 14 students get on our students' level.
- 15 I believe one of the bigger benefits that
- we have as a school is the religious aspect though.
- 17 Our students choose our school because they want the
- other students to identify with the religious
- 19 background, with their friends and neighbors that
- they grew up with and the religion that the parent
- 21 has chosen for the child. So, from both points, I'd
- 22 like to --

- 1 MR. PASTERNACK: Well, I guess, I'm just
- 2 troubled by the fact that Utah has the largest pupil-
- 3 teacher ratio in general education and the largest
- 4 pupil-teacher ratio in special education, yet some of
- 5 the best results. And the California Class Reduction
- 6 Initiative that they just conducted did not yield the
- 7 kinds of results that you guys think might be
- 8 attributable to a small class size.
- 9 So, I think this is not the forum to have
- 10 the discussion about the role of class size or the
- 11 impact of class size, but as people who are
- 12 considering policy issues, I'm just curious about the
- differences and the lessons learned and how they
- 14 would apply to the larger numbers of students. I
- 15 understand the choice issue and I respect what you're
- 16 telling us about that and I just wondered if there
- 17 might be anything above and beyond that.
- 18 And I'm hearing, if I could just
- 19 paraphrase and I want to make sure I'm being accurate
- 20 here, the selectivity of your admission criteria is
- 21 one issue. And parental involvement, is that
- 22 something that you mandate? Do parents have to be

- 1 involved or you kick their kids out?
- MS. HERNANDEZ: No, at least in the
- 3 program we're at. I think that just by the nature of
- 4 it, when we constantly have quarterly meetings, when
- 5 we are constantly communicating about the child's
- 6 progress, the parent is always up to date on what's
- 7 going on with that child, just that constant report
- 8 on the child's progress, I think.
- 9 But going back to the teacher to student
- 10 ratio of Utah, you made a very good point. Again, I
- 11 think that category is a big issue. I have
- 12 colleagues in the public school system and one of the
- 13 biggest differences that we find between my
- 14 experience and theirs is that we've set it up so that
- 15 it's almost achievable when you can serve that child
- 16 and what they feel with the paperwork and also with
- these VE classrooms is that it's so difficult just to
- 18 meet the needs of each of those children when you
- 19 have a child that consumes you because they have much
- 20 more severe needs that need to be addressed at that
- 21 moment. Or there's a child with a learning
- 22 processing difficulty which is not being addressed at

- 1 that time.
- 2 MR. PASTERNACK: So, we're talking about
- 3 the quality of the teacher that you have in your
- 4 program contrasted with the quality of teachers that
- 5 work in public schools?
- 6 MS. HERNANDEZ: No, not at all. The
- 7 quality of the teacher is the same. It's the
- 8 circumstance the teacher has to deal with is
- 9 different. My students, their needs are similar.
- 10 MR. PASTERNACK: So, this homogeneity in
- 11 the groupings that you have in your school as opposed
- to the heterogeneity in the groupings that we are
- faced with in public school?
- MS. HERNANDEZ: Exactly, and the self-
- 15 contained classes. Now, when you refer to the
- 16 pullout classes, there the difference would be that,
- we find, and again my colleagues in the public school
- 18 system where the pullout classes where they just see
- 19 them for maybe an hour or two, that serves a very,
- you know, it's documented and researched that that
- 21 serves very few of those children. They don't make
- the gains. They're in that classroom for maybe two

- 1 hours of the day, then they return to the regular
- 2 classroom for the rest of the time.
- 3 So, I know that those two different
- 4 settings have, you know, two sets of problems. The
- 5 self-contained class, because of the multi-
- 6 categories, and then the pullout, because they're
- 7 served only for maybe one or two hours a day.
- MR. PASTERNACK: I'll stop there, Mr.
- 9 Chairman. Thank you all very much.
- 10 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: I think we're going to
- 11 have to cut it off because we've --
- MR. FLEMING: Was it Jay's turn again?
- MR. BARTLETT: No, I think it was my turn
- 14 this time.
- 15 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: No, it's not this
- 16 time. Well, you take care of that, Steve. I'm going
- 17 to have to go. I'm going to have to catch a plane
- 18 back to Iowa.
- 19 MR. FLETCHER: May I correct the record
- 20 please, Mr. Chair? The math figure that I gave out
- 21 should not have been three and a half trillion
- 22 dollars. It's about 36 billion dollars. In doing

- 1 so, I'd like to note that I'm a product of the Gascon
- 2 County School System up in North Florida and a
- 3 graduate of the University of Florida.
- 4 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: Well, you know, it's
- 5 all about true confessions, I quess.
- 6 MR. FLETCHER: And I'm a member of the
- 7 finance task force. If only we'd had the FCAT when
- 8 I'd gone to school.
- 9 CHAIRMAN BRANSTAD: This whole thing can
- 10 be a very humbling experience. Again, I want to
- 11 thank our panelists and thank all of you. And I want
- 12 to ask Steve Bartlett to assume the chair as I'm
- 13 going to have to catch a plane. But thank you all
- 14 very much. And we're going to have just a five-
- 15 minute break, and then the next panel will take over.
- 16 (Off the record.)
- 17 MR. BARTLETT: Commissioners, please take
- 18 your seats. We're going to reconvene in one minute.
- 19 Would staff please step outside the door to ask
- 20 Commissioners to come in the room? Without
- 21 objection, the Chair would ask that one additional
- 22 question be posed to the representatives of the

- 1 Catholic schools here who were here at the previous
- 2 panel. Mary Jane Russell is still in the room. And
- 3 we'll pose this in writing and keep the record open.
- 4 The question is how many mentally retarded
- 5 students and/or Down syndrome students are enrolled
- 6 in Catholic schools either nationally or here in
- 7 Florida. There seems to be some misunderstanding or
- 8 some lack of knowledge on the part of the Commission
- 9 and we'd like to keep that in the record if we could.
- 10 Ms. Russell, for the record, if you could
- 11 just follow up on it in written communication. Some
- 12 members of the Commission would like to know how many
- mentally retarded and/or Down syndrome students are
- 14 enrolled in Catholic schools either nationally or in
- 15 the State of Florida.
- MS. RUSSELL: I mentioned we are
- 17 conducting a survey right now about that. As soon as
- those results are available, we'll have that --
- 19 MR. BARTLETT: How long would that take?
- MS. RUSSELL: Well, before your report.
- It should be done by the beginning of June, we're
- 22 hoping to have those numbers. And it's on a sampling

- of Catholic schools in the country.
- 2 MR. BARTLETT: Could we have it before May
- 3 15?
- 4 MS. RUSSELL: Before, I'll try, I'll check
- 5 with the, we're having someone conduct the survey.
- 6 By May 15?
- 7 MR. BARTLETT: If we could just get an
- 8 estimate by May 15 it would be very important to us.
- 9 MS. RUSSELL: Sure, we'll get you that.
- 10 MR. BARTLETT: We'll hold the record open
- 11 until May 15.
- MS. RUSSELL: Okay, great. Thanks very
- 13 much.
- 14 MR. BARTLETT: Thank you very much. The
- 15 next panel is entitled Options for Parental
- 16 Involvement in Special Education. We have a 20-
- 17 minute section for the panel which is led by Robin
- 18 Wilkins, the special education director for the
- 19 Pennsylvania Virtual Charter School assisted by
- 20 Bonnie Schaeffer, the mother of a child with a
- 21 disability who attends that school. And I see that
- 22 we may have the student here also. So, Robin

- 1 Wilkins.
- MS. WILKINS: Good afternoon. Thank you
- 3 for inviting me along with Bonnie and her son, Andrew
- 4 Schaeffer, as representatives of the Pennsylvania
- 5 Virtual Charter School.
- 6 MR. JONES: Ms. Wilkins, if you could
- 7 speak much, much closer to the mike. Thank you.
- 8 MS. WILKINS: Okay. To come here today to
- 9 share how we are meeting the needs of identified
- 10 learners. For the past 20 years, I have directed my
- 11 energies towards focusing on best practices for
- 12 exceptional children. My work has included classroom
- management, staff implemental professional
- 14 development as well as special education
- 15 administration.
- 16 Benjamin Bloom said, It's easier to sort
- 17 children than support children. I could not agree
- 18 more. Offering new choices like charter schools, the
- 19 McKay Scholarship program and the virtual charter
- 20 schools is a critical step in the process of moving
- 21 away from sorting to supporting our nation's
- 22 school children.

- 1 First, allow me to quote Pennsylvania's
- 2 current Secretary of Education, Charles Zogby.
- 3 According to Secretary Zogby, virtual charter schools
- 4 ...have the power to combine the customized
- 5 curriculum of charter schools with the easy access
- 6 and flexibility of the Internet making these schools
- 7 uniquely adaptable to student's individual learning
- 8 needs. Virtual schools like the Pennsylvania
- 9 Virtual Charter School combine the best traditional
- 10 materials (books and manipulatives for instance) with
- 11 new technology (like the Internet, assistive
- 12 technology and web-based programs) and committed,
- 13 active parents and great teachers. This is a recipe
- 14 for success, especially for the special needs
- 15 children.
- 16 As you probably know, the traditional
- 17 school model doesn't always fit all children. As
- 18 we've learned in so many other walks of life, the
- 19 one size fits all approach just doesn't work very
- 20 well. A majority of special education children
- 21 require unique education plans with requirements
- 22 above and beyond the confines of the structured

- 1 curricular periods offered in conventional brick and
- 2 mortar schools. At the Pennsylvania Virtual Charter
- 3 School, we provide unique, adaptable, customized
- 4 education courses of study for each and every child.
- 5 How do we do this? By the smart use of
- 6 new technology, by highly trained and competent
- 7 teachers, by parental involvement, and by a home-
- 8 based learning environment that is specific to that
- 9 child's educational, emotional and social needs.
- 10 Research shows that students with
- 11 disabilities are being under-served in conventional
- 12 classrooms for most of the school day. The presence
- of these students usually adds considerable variance
- 14 to the overall composition of classes and increases
- 15 already heavy demands on teachers. In the
- 16 traditional school model with a ratio of one teacher
- to 30 students with the possibility of having up to
- 18 half the class identified, the challenges are
- 19 enormous. This ratio is reduced to one child to
- 20 three adults at the Pennsylvania Virtual Charter
- 21 School (PAVCS). These adult role models include the
- 22 regular and special education teacher along with the

- 1 parent or responsible adult. The three utilize a
- 2 collaborative co-teaching model for instructional
- 3 delivery.
- 4 How does this all fit together? PAVCS
- 5 uses an Online School (OLS) curriculum created by K12
- 6 which is led by William J. Bennett, the former
- 7 Secretary of Education. K12 believes in using
- 8 technology as a means, not an end in itself so that
- 9 children develop the necessary skills and knowledge
- 10 that all children need regardless of their academic
- 11 background, regardless of special needs or
- 12 disabilities, and regardless of their geographic
- 13 location.
- 14 A typical day at my school, the
- 15 Pennsylvania Virtual Charter School includes the
- 16 following:
- 17 Frequent breaks for the child who displays
- 18 hyperactivity and/or social and emotional concerns,
- 19 as well as those whose educational program includes
- 20 related services without a break in sequence of the
- 21 curricular lesson. When a child is back on task and
- 22 focused on the activities contained within the

- 1 curriculum, she resumes instruction. At PAVCS, we
- 2 know exactly how fast or slow a child is moving
- 3 forward, and we know where she's having difficulty
- 4 and where she's having success. With this
- 5 information, we are able to deliver a customized
- 6 course of study and make sure that students don't
- 7 fall behind.
- 8 Concepts presented in various modalities
- 9 that afford the child, for example, in need of
- 10 sensory integrated curriculum the ability to learn
- 11 and generalize new concepts.
- 12 Immediate feedback to the student,
- 13 teacher, and adult care-giver, which establishes a
- 14 sense of student educational ownership, pride and
- 15 accountability. This data plays a vital role for
- 16 future planning and monitoring movement within the
- 17 curriculum.
- 18 I. A rigorous multi-media curriculum that
- 19 builds and supports new learning while remediating
- 20 prior gaps in knowledge and skills. For example, a
- 21 child using the first grade curriculum but
- 22 chronologically in second grade can have her lessons

- 1 tailored to meet specific skill needs at both levels.
- 2 This extinguishes the false sense of accomplishment
- 3 children often develop when they are required to
- 4 repeat prior learned knowledge.
- 5 II. The support of an assigned regular and
- 6 special education teacher to ensure that the
- 7 specialized design instruction is implemented and
- 8 that the child is moving forward and never falling
- 9 back through the general education curriculum. At
- 10 this juncture, I'd like to share with you a quick
- lesson so that you get an idea of what our Online
- 12 School consists of. The parent is served up this
- 13 lesson, the deep ocean, this is a continuation from a
- 14 previous learned skill. When the parent accesses
- 15 this lesson, they are given information so that they
- 16 can gather the material.
- 17 You can see these areas right here, for
- 18 the sake of time, I won't drop down these windows,
- 19 but these would familiarize the parent with
- 20 vocabulary. Not vocabulary to drill but vocabulary
- 21 that becomes meaningful in the child's life. Lesson
- 22 notes, just a prompt to tell the parent preview

- 1 website prior to introducing. Pronunciation keys for
- 2 new words and resources.
- First part of the lesson, the objective is
- 4 to ascertain a generalization with old to new
- 5 knowledge. In this lesson, the child has been
- 6 learning about different parts of the ocean and about
- 7 some of the plants and animals that live in the
- 8 ocean. Can you name some of them? So, they're
- 9 making some associations here.
- By the way, the K, 1 and 2 level which our
- 11 school presently has this year, the children are
- 12 about 20 percent of the time online. Most of the
- 13 time it's offline instruction. The lesson continues
- 14 with this instrument showing a child this is the
- 15 entrance you use to go down and to explore the ocean.
- 16 Once the child has made some associations, they go
- into the reading room where this is an assimilation
- 18 of the same frame they just saw.
- 19 I'm going to fast forward this so that we
- 20 go pretty quickly. Here the child actually gets into
- 21 this little sub-vessel and go down. And at different
- 22 prompts, they're asked different questions. For

- 1 example, there is a lot of different areas here and a
- 2 child that might have some sensory integration needs
- 3 may not understand the concept of pressure. So what
- 4 we might do is take that child and say, hello, may I
- 5 borrow your hand? We could exchange hands and
- 6 squeeze hands so that the children understand what
- 7 it's like, what that pressure is outside the vessel.
- 8 And we continue going down. Here the
- 9 child notices that it's getting dark and the
- 10 association made here is sunlight does not enter this
- 11 part of the ocean. There's other things falling
- 12 down. I don't know if you can notice them going down
- but when we ask the child what this is, they may
- 14 associate to say that it's snow but then we'll draw
- them back to you're below the ocean and go on to tell
- 16 them that it's the fuzzy stuff that's called marine
- 17 snow which is the remains of animals that have died.
- 18 And so on.
- 19 And then, the child continues to go down
- 20 until they are the bottom of the ocean floor. We're
- 21 almost there. Notice as they go down, they can make
- 22 that association here, the pressure is moving, we do

- 1 things like this so that they know what pressure is
- 2 outside the vessel. Notice that the temperature has
- 3 dropped so that they know that it's cold also.
- 4 We draw their attention to the different
- 5 types of land form that they have learned that are on
- 6 the surface of the earth, that there are also at the
- 7 bottom of the ocean such as this, such as the valley
- 8 here and the sea mount here.
- 9 At PAVCS, parental choice and involvement
- 10 take on significant meaning. Choice allows the
- 11 parent to enroll their child in an educational
- 12 setting that will best serve her needs. Involvement
- 13 signifies active participation in their child's
- 14 educational program and setting. Research has shown
- 15 that parental support is critical to the success and
- 16 progress in any school model. IDEA 97 strengthens
- the role of the parents in the educational planning
- and decision making of their children by encouraging
- 19 them to become more active participants in choice
- 20 options.
- 21 I submit to the Commission the following
- 22 recommendations that based on my experience determine

- 1 the success of the virtual school and the special
- 2 education students it serves:
- 3 III. Encourage local school districts to work
- 4 cooperatively with virtual schools so that the union
- 5 collaboratively offers genuine educational
- 6 opportunities for the identified child.
- 7 IV. Appropriate funding to sources such as
- 8 research in the area of best practices for
- 9 teachers, administrators, and parents involved in
- 10 virtual schools.
- 11 V. Establish consortiums at the state and
- 12 local levels in which their sole charge is to provide
- 13 technical assistance to virtual charter schools in
- 14 all phases of special education and compliance. The
- 15 way the least restrictive environment continuum
- 16 stands with the new virtual charter school does not
- 17 take into an account our learning environment which
- is home-based, which essentially takes the child,
- 19 once the child is enrolled in our school, they are
- leaving a least restrictive environment and coming to
- our environment. They're automatically, according to
- the least restrictive environment continuum, placed

- in a more restrictive environment.
- 2 VI. Encourage legislators and others involved
- 3 in funding decisions for virtual schools to establish
- 4 fair and equitable funding base that takes into
- 5 consideration the ongoing expense of technology so
- 6 the virtual charter school can continue to deliver
- 7 high quality special education services.
- 8 We have spent decades since the enactment
- 9 of Public Law 94-142, Education for All Handicapped
- 10 Children Act, assuring that all special needs
- 11 children have available to them a free and
- 12 appropriate public education. However, our task
- 13 today is not to ensure access to schools, but rather
- 14 access to programs that truly deliver a specialized
- 15 design course of study, a program that enables the
- 16 identified child access to the general curriculum by
- 17 providing the necessary resources and support
- 18 systems.
- 19 I urge this Commission to explore further
- the virtual school model as a viable education
- 21 alternative for the special needs child. Thank you.
- MR. BARTLETT: Use the microphone please.

- 1 MS. SCHAEFFER: Yes, thank you. Sorry
- 2 about that. Can you hear me okay? Anyway, my name
- 3 is Bonnie Schaeffer, and I'm going to spend a few
- 4 minutes talking about the subject of parental options
- 5 in the context of PAVCS and then to introduce you to
- 6 my son Noel. He looks like a fairly typical nine-
- 7 year-old, wouldn't you say?
- 8 You know, often we think of special needs
- 9 children as having very obvious impairments and we
- 10 label them quickly like this, the deaf child, the
- 11 girl with braces on her legs, or even the child with
- 12 autism. You know, he's the kid that is non-verbal,
- who rocks continually, who won't make eye contact.
- 14 We try to mainstream them as much as possible but
- it's pretty clear what their issue is.
- 16 But what about the Noel Schaeffers of this
- 17 world? I'll tell you a little about our experience.
- 18 In pre-school which happened to be the only private
- 19 pre-school around, I was told nearly everyday about
- 20 how my son belligerently hid under the chairs, about
- 21 how he talked back to the teacher. And the teacher
- 22 would give me her sage advice and her warnings, Mrs.

- 1 Schaeffer, he's going to be stigmatized. You're
- 2 child is going to become a delinquent, and a lot of
- 3 this is your fault because you need to be punishing
- 4 him more at home.
- 5 I'll tell you then what happened when we
- 6 went into the public school. And I'll just read the
- 7 highlight here from this report from one of the
- 8 teachers there which was the Phys Ed teacher, that's
- 9 not atypical. Noel Schaeffer, he said, his behavior
- 10 has been very abnormal. He will display loud
- 11 disrupting outbursts. He will become very loud and
- 12 emotional. He has said things like I'm bad, nobody
- likes me, I'm going to be put in jail. He won't
- 14 follow procedures. His behavior in my opinion is
- 15 attention-getting, paranoid, erratic, and
- 16 unpredictable. Behavior problem, right?
- 17 Yes, it's a behavior problem. But the
- 18 real question is why and what needs to happen in
- 19 order for someone like Noel to learn. I mean, do you
- 20 think he liked having that experience?
- 21 From a parent's perspective, I was losing
- 22 my child. Noel was anxious, self-deprecating,

- 1 fearful, he was withdrawing more and more. He
- 2 wouldn't get up in the morning. He was always in
- 3 trouble at school for not paying attention, for not
- 4 cooperating, for doing the wrong thing at the wrong
- 5 time, for being rude. And why was this? Because
- 6 almost everything in his learning environment was
- 7 wrong.
- 8 Let's let Noel tell you a little bit about
- 9 how he sees it.
- 10 MR. SCHAEFFER: I could never understand
- 11 the teachers. They would start out being nice but
- 12 they'd get meaner and meaner. Before going to
- school, I wanted to learn but no one came to
- 14 understand. I was always in trouble and the
- 15 principal would come. I couldn't get anyone to
- 16 understand I am a nice person.
- So, often I just wanted to be in my ball
- 18 pit or on the swing. I just needed a break. But a
- 19 lot of times after waiting all day for recess, I was
- in trouble because I didn't write as fast as the
- 21 other kids did. So, they made me miss recess. It
- 22 wasn't fair.

- I have Asberger's syndrome which is a form
- of autism and ADD. ADD makes the thoughts come into
- 3 my mind very fast and all at once and it's really
- 4 hard to grab the right one. Autism means that I
- 5 experience the world differently than you do. My
- 6 senses work differently than yours.
- 7 For example, loud voices and noises like
- 8 clapping are really hard for me. I don't like the
- 9 taste of -- most foods. I work -- and I like -- when
- 10 my mom rubs me. Rocking and swinging help me feel
- 11 calm. Some of the saying I do that get me in trouble
- 12 are because of my senses being different.
- Transitions are hard. Time is a strange
- 14 concept to me. If I'm in the middle of doing
- 15 something important and it doesn't make any sense --
- I should ask you to stop. Being with other people
- 17 can be very hard. Sometimes what you do, when you
- say something, it doesn't make sense, so I just block
- 19 it out.
- You can read faces but I've had to learn
- 21 how to do that. It often seems silly to me that I
- 22 have to do what my mom calls social convention. I

- 1 practice looking at my mom's eyes. It's hard but she
- loves it when I do it, so I do that for her.
- People -- also special interest or
- 4 passion. -- because it's much easier than people or
- 5 feelings. I like science, especially robotics and
- 6 astrophysics and medical science. And do you know
- 7 that Albert Einstein had Asberger's? He and I have
- 8 the ability to see things in different ways. Some
- 9 day I hope I can use that to invent something -- to
- 10 you.
- I used to hate school, it looked like a
- 12 prison. But now it's okay. My mom makes me work
- hard a lot of times but I like learning the cool
- 14 stuff about science and history especially. My dad
- 15 teaches me history. I hope you -- kids go to a
- 16 school go to a school like PAVCS.
- MS. SCHAEFFER: I found out about PAVCS
- 18 through friends in late August of last year. It was
- 19 sort of like two weeks before regular school started.
- MS. WRIGHT: Excuse me.
- MS. SCHAEFFER: Yes, ma'am?
- MS. WRIGHT: Could we give some applause

- 1 to Noel because --
- 2 (Applause.)
- 3 MS. WRIGHT: I just had to do that.
- 4 MS. SCHAEFFER: Thank you. Thank you so
- 5 much. Anyway, we found out about PAVCS last summer.
- 6 And it took my husband and me about, I would say, 48
- 7 hours or less to decide. It was kind of scary. It
- 8 was a big thing for me but there was no question in
- 9 my mind. And you might wonder, what is it that made
- 10 you do this, Bonnie?
- 11 Well, the answer is easy. I talked to my
- mother and my brother. You see, my older brother
- Dennis who is 47 years old also has high functioning
- 14 autism. And his life, most especially school, has
- 15 been very, very difficult. You'll see a little bit
- of him here in just a minute on a video.
- 17 But I told them about PAVCS. And I told
- 18 them about how I'd have a very strong curriculum that
- 19 would be given to me, about how we'd use tools such
- 20 as the computer and the Internet and email in ways
- 21 that make the most sense for Noel. He loves the
- 22 computer, by the way. He and I would have the chance

- 1 to develop his abilities in technology, something he
- loves and which I know is going to be an important
- 3 part of his career future.
- And very importantly, I told them that I'd
- 5 be able to adopt the environment to his specific
- 6 sensory needs. We'd be able to separate the
- 7 socialization component from the academic element
- 8 which is exactly what someone like Dennis, my
- 9 brother, and Noel need. All of these things are so
- 10 critical for Noel but he couldn't get them in the
- 11 traditional classroom.
- 12 The other important element that I'd be
- able to have is to tailor the teaching around Noel's
- 14 passion. I would have a special ed teacher and a
- 15 regular ed teacher to help. I wasn't quite sure how
- 16 I was going to do this, but the important thing was
- 17 that I get to do it. I get to try.
- 18 I don't know how much you all know about
- 19 Asberger's and high functioning autism, but the key
- to their learning is to use their passion as a
- 21 crosswalk into all other learning. So, for Noel, as
- 22 he told you, his passion is science and robotics.

- 1 So, we do that, we use that all the time and he has
- 2 learned enormously.
- 3
 I'll never forget the words of my mother
- 4 who at that point had lived with her own autistic son
- 5 for over 47 years. She said in a minute, she said,
- 6 Bonnie, do it. She said, if I had had that chance 40
- 7 years ago, I would have done it, absolutely. She
- 8 said there just was nothing, no choices back then for
- 9 someone like Dennis. But for Noel, life could be
- 10 very, very different.
- 11 Options, I just can't tell you enough how
- 12 important it is to give parents like me the option.
- 13 I know it might not be for everyone but this way we
- 14 have a real option. And as you know, Noel's
- 15 diagnoses are not uncommon. You've probably heard of
- 16 the number 1 and 20 for ADD. For autism spectrum
- disorder, the statistics are changing all the time
- 18 but you'll hear anything from 1 and 500 down to 1 and
- 19 100.
- 20 My wraparound and I were counting up the
- 21 number of students at the -- City School where he is,
- 22 and it ends up to be about 1 and 200. There's four

- 1 for 700 students in grades 3 through 6. And that's
- 2 not counting Noel. There's a growth rate of about 10
- 3 to 17 percent of -- of his diagnosis on the high end
- 4 of the autism spectrum.
- Now, Noel and I would like to show you a
- 6 little video clip, if you are willing to watch,
- 7 about what his days are like, a typical day in PAVCS.
- 8 I'm just showing you a couple of subjects. Remember
- 9 that Noel told you that transitions are difficult for
- 10 him. So, rather than cover all the subjects every
- 11 day, we do about three subjects and we spend a longer
- 12 time.
- MR. BARTLETT: We have time for about one
- 14 more minute.
- 15 MS. SCHAEFFER: Okay. Let's show you the
- 16 first couple of minutes of it, a minute and then you
- 17 can --
- MR. BARTLETT: Two minutes.
- 19 MS. SCHAEFFER: Two minutes, you can tell
- 20 them when to cut the video. Okay.
- 21 (Video presentation)
- Q Tell us your name.

- 1 A Dennis McClay.
- 2 Q Tell me a little bit about you.
- 3 A Okay. I have -- functioning autism
- 4 which I didn't find out about until last year. But
- 5 my nephew Noel has Asberger's. And that's all I
- 6 really know, that he has it and he's having home-
- 7 schooling.
- 8 Q Was school hard for you?
- 9 A Yes, it was hard for me to learn the
- 10 subjects except for math.
- 11 Q What made it hard?
- 12 A Because it took mere memorizing in
- the other subjects than it did in math and other
- 14 subjects did not involve numbers.
- 15 MS. SCHAEFFER: There's about 30 seconds
- left here. Do you want to advance it so you can see
- 17 --. I don't know if you can do that back there.
- 18 (Continuation of video
- 19 presentation.)
- 20 Q What was it like being around the
- 21 people that --
- 22 A It was stressful.

- 1 (Fast forwarding video.)
- MS. SCHAEFFER: If you go a little
- 3 farther, you'll get into the, you notice how he
- 4 doesn't make eye contact. His body movements.
- 5 Right.
- 6 (Continuation of video presentation.)
- 7 Q Would you like to see a little bit of
- 8 Noel's school now? Would you like to see that?
- 9 A Yes. Yes.
- 10 Q Okay. Let's do that.
- MS. SCHAEFFER: Now, we start our morning
- 12 --
- 13 (Video presentation with music.)
- 14 MS. SCHAEFFER: And the next thing is he
- 15 eats breakfast. I'm -- food so he has to have a
- 16 vanilla milkshake. -- high calories. Then we do an
- 17 --. And this all takes about an hour. Then we start
- 18 the academic component of his school day.
- 19 Right now he's doing a spelling test.
- Noel's handwriting is very poor, very, very difficult
- 21 -- motor skills. So, we taught him how to type. We
- 22 substituted the penmanship aspect of the curriculum

- 1 with typing. And he types a whole lot, he spells a
- 2 whole lot better now because he can type his lessons.
- In fact, he really misses --. So, that is
- 4 one of the examples of the things he likes. This
- 5 might be a little dark but it's -- language arts.
- 6 (Continuation of video presentation.)
- 7 MS. SCHAEFFER: In here, Noel like most
- 8 children with autism had an incredibly difficult time
- 9 learning directions. And they had lessons that he
- 10 did map work. It's very hard for them to put
- 11 themselves in another person's shoes. So, I put him
- 12 inside the map.
- We made a map of our street and here we're
- 14 doing directions like left and right and pointing to
- 15 the street sign. And he's having to tell me, you
- 16 turn left on to Garden Avenue and then turn right.
- 17 When I did that he got it and then he went back and
- 18 was able to do a different map and then he knew it.
- 19 It was so exciting.
- You can see the maps are too abstract for
- 21 --. We're doing math here --. Noel is so visual that
- I have to find ways always to make it visual.

- 1 (Continuation of video presentation.)
- MS. SCHAEFFER: We do tea breaks every
- 3 hour.
- 4 MR. BARTLETT: Thank you. That was great.
- 5 MS. SCHAEFFER: Here we go. Okay. Just a
- 6 little taste of what he does.
- 7 (Applause.)
- MR. BARTLETT: Ms. Wilkins and Ms.
- 9 Schaeffer and Noel, Mr. Schaeffer, we sure appreciate
- 10 your presentation. First question, Doug Huntt.
- 11 MR. HUNTT: This is unusual for me going
- 12 first. Normally, I get out of the loop, I don't get
- to ask questions like my cohort down the end of the
- 14 table.
- 15 I missed the first part of your discussion
- 16 but I wanted to know the choice on home-schooling.
- 17 If you had a choice of a private school that would
- 18 give you the same outcomes, would that be a choice
- 19 for you or would you still do the home-school?
- MS. SCHAEFFER: I tried that and it didn't
- 21 work at all because Noel's needs couldn't be
- 22 addressed in a traditional classroom.

- 1 MR. HUNTT: But what about a private, if
- 2 you had a private school that would offer --
- 3 MS. SCHAEFFER: With very low student
- 4 child ratio? Yes, except it's hard for me to see
- 5 that they could tailor it, they could customize the
- 6 environment to the degree I do. So, I'd have to say
- 7 I'd still do virtual charter school.
- 8 MR. HUNTT: Okay. Thank you. Thank you,
- 9 Mr. Chairman.
- 10 MR. BARTLETT: Doug Gill.
- 11 MR. GILL: Thanks, folks. You actually
- 12 answered one of my questions which was going to be
- what does a typical day look like and I appreciate
- 14 the video.
- 15 Is it fair to describe the Pennsylvania
- 16 Virtual Charter School as essentially an Internet-
- 17 based curriculum for home-school kids or if that's
- 18 not fair, how would you characterize it?
- 19 MS. WILKINS: No, I don't think it's fair.
- MR. GILL: Okay. How would you
- 21 characterize it?
- MS. WILKINS: Part of our curriculum,

- 1 well, I should say most of our curriculum is offline.
- 2 This year, we have grades K, 1 and 2. Next year,
- 3 we'll have K to 5. Now, we've reached over a five-
- 4 year span up to grades 12.
- 5 The most that a child will spend online
- 6 will be about 65 percent of the time. And at that
- 7 point, we're talking about 10th, 11th graders, 12th
- 8 graders. Right now, our children spend about 20
- 9 percent online. So, most of the instruction is
- 10 offline.
- MS. SCHAEFFER: And let me add to that.
- 12 You noticed in the video, the only lesson I think I
- was doing with him online was his spelling. And
- 14 that's only because he wasn't handwriting it. The
- online part is, in my opinion anyway, for the parent,
- 16 for the teacher, and I log the time there.
- MR. GILL: So, is it fair to say it's a
- 18 home-school curriculum?
- 19 MS. WILKINS: There's a difference between
- 20 a home-school curriculum, I'm a person recently out
- of the public school system and have very little
- 22 knowledge of home-school other than the few children

- 1 who trickled into the public school. Our system is
- 2 home-based, yes, and I think that's where the
- 3 misconception is. The other misconception is we're
- 4 totally Internet-based where you have the server out
- 5 there in the cyberspace and a child connected at the
- 6 other end to a computer. That's not it at all.
- We have teachers that are actively
- 8 involved in this. Not teachers in which a parent
- 9 just calls and happens to get a teacher but assigned
- 10 teachers. Our kids get together every month through
- 11 outings. The teachers supplement what's done online.
- 12 Our curriculum is rich so that we can tailor it to
- 13 meet individual needs. We follow all the guidelines
- of Chapter 22. The parents are required to follow
- 15 the guidelines that we pass on to them.
- 16 And we have found that, most of our
- 17 attrition has been contributed through previous home-
- 18 schoolers who have enrolled in our program and didn't
- 19 want to stay because of the requirements that we
- 20 asked of them.
- 21 MR. GILL: Okay. So, what specific
- 22 recommendations would you have regarding IDEA?

- 1 MS. WILKINS: IDEA, off the top of my
- 2 head, the continuum. Right now it's structured where
- 3 the home-based, where the home environment is the
- 4 most restrictive environment, one of the more
- 5 restrictive environments. If we take a child, not
- 6 Noel for example but a child that may just need
- 7 accommodations and strategies for reading or math,
- 8 they're using the online school curriculum for all of
- 9 their other subjects and the specialized design
- 10 instruction is just in one core subject. That child
- 11 should not or would not be in need of a more
- 12 restrictive environment because the parent opt to use
- 13 a home-based environment to educate them.
- So, when we look at that continuum, the
- 15 question is where is the least restrictive
- 16 environment for that child? It's not that it's a
- 17 flaw in the continuum, I'm not questioning that.
- 18 It's just that now a new learning environment has
- 19 come into the game.
- MR. GILL: So, you don't think IDEA
- 21 recognizes that different kind of a learning
- 22 environment?

- 1 MS. WILKINS: Oh, absolutely, because one
- of the more restrictive environments is home. But
- 3 since we're now here, new kids in the block, our
- 4 school is the home. So, if I have a child, for
- 5 example, I have children enrolled in my program that
- 6 are quite exceptional. They're gifted and they have
- 7 a learning disability. -- in need of a restrictive
- 8 environment.
- 9 MR. GILL: But isn't the least restrictive
- 10 environment, at least as I understand it, in the full
- 11 continuum of options individually determined?
- MS. WILKINS: Yes.
- MR. GILL: Okay. So, help me understand
- 14 what the issue here is.
- 15 MS. WILKINS: The issue here is initially,
- 16 when we look at a child's need for level of
- intervention, we start with in the classroom and we
- 18 move accordingly. But if the classroom now is in the
- 19 child's home, where do we start? Because the
- 20 continuum states that their home is a more
- 21 restrictive environment. The school districts look
- 22 at us and say that this is a more restrictive

- 1 environment. It's just --
- MR. GILL: So, would you ask the IDEA
- 3 folks or the Commission to redefine LRE with respect
- 4 to virtual school home-based programs? Is that what
- 5 you're asking?
- 6 MS. WILKINS: Just that environment, to
- 7 take that environment into consideration. I don't
- 8 know how it would be worded or how it fits into the
- 9 game play. But I know that I would not want my child
- 10 listed, and not that we've done this because we've
- 11 had to be very creative in consult with PDE charter
- 12 school representative on how we level --
- MR. GILL: PDE means Pennsylvania
- 14 Department of Education?
- 15 MS. WILKINS: Department of Ed, yes.
- 16 Sorry. How we list that least restrictive
- 17 environment or the level of intervention.
- MR. GILL: So, how you'd report --
- MS. WILKINS: Well, right now, we're using
- an inclusionary model because all of our children
- 21 have access to the Online School. So, our model is
- 22 inclusionary. And the way that it's written now, we

- 1 have up to 21 percent, and then over 21 to 60 percent
- 2 and then 61 to all of that child's time. That's
- 3 what's, -- charter school format, IEP form. So, the
- 4 majority of our children are at the 0 to 20 percent
- 5 and the 21 to 60 percent.
- 6 MR. GILL: I understand that. We call
- 7 them 1077 form in our state, it's LRE, it's
- 8 percentage of time in regular class --. So, does
- 9 that drive funding in some way in Pennsylvania? Or
- 10 I'm just really not clear on this.
- MS. WILKINS: Well, I'm not really
- 12 familiar with funding so I don't want to speak on
- 13 that part. But I'm looking at the child and the
- 14 level of service that that child needs. Like someone
- 15 like Noel, for example, whose service is that 21 to
- 16 60 percent because he spends a lot of his time
- 17 offline away from the general curriculum as Bonnie
- 18 explained to you.
- 19 But by the same token, he should not be
- 20 penalized according to the continuum that his home
- 21 environment in which he learns is now a more
- 22 restrictive environment because that's one of the

- 1 reasons why Bonnie pulled him out of conventional
- 2 school, because it was restricting. It wasn't able
- 3 to meet his individual needs. But it doesn't mean
- 4 that he needs to be in a more restrictive environment
- 5 according to the continuum.
- 6 And that's what I'm proposing a suggestion
- 7 to the Commission about IDEA. Just the way that
- 8 continuum is.
- 9 MR. BARTLETT: Move to the next question.
- 10 Bryan Hassel.
- 11 MR. HASSEL: So, as a practical matter,
- 12 you're talking about Noel potentially being
- penalized, is the problem that the state is
- 14 threatening you with some kind of compliance action
- 15 because your kids are not the least restrictive
- 16 environment? What is the practical impact of the
- 17 problem that you're describing on your school or your
- 18 students?
- MS. WILKINS: Well, the problem, we're not
- 20 having a problem with the state. As a matter of
- 21 fact, the state is working with us. They're working
- through these issues because they are aware that now

- that we have a new learning environment, that there
- 2 are issues that need to be addressed. It's just
- 3 something that has to be done in terms of placing
- 4 levels of intervention for children.
- 5 MS. SCHAEFFER: I was just going to add
- 6 that I think part of the issue that we get into with
- 7 the funding, as you probably all know is the
- 8 allocations that is given for a child. Like I had to
- 9 withdraw him from the public school, they were not
- 10 happy about that because those moneys go to PAVCS.
- In my opinion as a parent, I should be able to do
- 12 that because I'm actually solving a problem for them.
- MR. HASSEL: How many students are
- 14 enrolled in the school?
- 15 MS. WILKINS: The entire school, we have
- 16 over 600 students. About 650 right about now.
- 17 MR. HASSEL: And how many children with
- 18 special needs?
- 19 MS. WILKINS: Less than five percent.
- 20 MR. HASSEL: Less than five percent. And
- 21 how many school districts do you draw from?
- MS. WILKINS: About 300.

- 1 MR. HASSEL: 300. And do you, are you
- 2 your own LEA for the purposes of special education?
- MS. WILKINS: Correct.
- 4 MR. HASSEL: So, you receive the funds
- 5 from various districts and the states, but then
- 6 you're responsible for providing all of the special
- 7 needs services?
- 8 MS. WILKINS: Exactly.
- 9 MR. HASSEL: Do you work at all with those
- 10 districts? Is there any interaction?
- MS. WILKINS: Yes, that was one of my
- 12 other recommendations. Presently, the school
- districts, many of them in Pennsylvania are in
- 14 litigation with the virtual charter schools for
- 15 various reasons. It seems like at the differing
- 16 levels, the virtual charter schools have been
- 17 winning. So, the school districts are backing off a
- 18 little bit.
- 19 Right now, many of them are very
- 20 uncooperative in terms of sharing services that all,
- 21 that children like Noel are entitled to. For
- 22 example, in Pennsylvania, there are 501 school

- 1 districts that you are aware of. And of those school
- 2 districts, 29 IU's service them for related services.
- 3 Out of the 29 IU's, since we draw children from
- 4 across the state, two have been willing to contract
- 5 services with us even though it's stated that the IU
- 6 is supposed to supply services within that's child
- 7 resident district, for that child's resident
- 8 district. But many of them have taken the backseat,
- 9 sitting back waiting for the results of legislation.
- 10 MR. HASSEL: Are the IU's not willing to
- 11 provide services to you at all or is it you're not
- willing to pay enough to cover their cost?
- MS. WILKINS: No. We paid more because
- we've gone actually to the source that the IU's use.
- 15 Actually, they would serve as the middlemen but we've
- gone directly to the providers in many cases. No,
- 17 they are just waiting because many school districts
- 18 refuse to see us as a public school.
- 19 MR. BARTLETT: I might suggest, we have
- three more Commissioners. I might suggest that we
- 21 want to ask staff to probably work with the school
- 22 offline and the Pennsylvania Education Authority to

- 1 determine kind of what statutory implications there
- 2 may be here. Michael Rivas.
- 3 MR. RIVAS: I want to thank you for your
- 4 testimony. A couple of my questions have already
- 5 been asked. I was a little confused there on, I
- 6 guess, the structure of this virtual school. And one
- 7 of my questions is do you cater or do you target
- 8 specific children with learning disabilities? Or are
- 9 you open to just, you know, all learning
- 10 disabilities? I mean, I'm just confused about the
- 11 structure of the whole --
- 12 MS. WILKINS: Well, our school is a public
- charter school and we do not deny access to any
- 14 child. So, if a parent enrolls with a child with
- 15 multi-handicap skills, we would take that child and
- 16 that parent would have to go through the same process
- 17 as that of a parent that had a non-handicap child who
- 18 were listed in our school for services.
- 19 MR. RIVAS: And once you accept a child
- 20 with learning disabilities, do you sit down with the
- 21 parents and, I guess, construct, customize some sort
- of specific curriculum for them? And I guess, those

- 1 needs would be that he has to be more home-schooled
- 2 as opposed to being in a general school setting that
- 3 you have set up already?
- 4 MS. WILKINS: The home-school doesn't
- 5 enter the equation. We follow the same process that
- 6 any traditional school would follow. A parent would
- 7 enroll their child in our school, fill out the
- 8 application. If that child meets special services,
- 9 that's check on the application, I as the director of
- 10 special will contact that child-parent, ask for
- 11 additional information. And because again, we're a
- 12 new school, it's new to a lot of school districts, I
- have to deal with a lot of necessary issues, and even
- 14 getting previous IEP's from former school districts
- 15 because they refuse to send them. And although they
- 16 are aware that a child should not have lapsing
- 17 services, they have done this.
- So, I follow the same thing that a
- 19 traditional school will follow if a parent enrolled
- their child in that school with special needs.
- 21 Bonnie can tell you a little bit about how we run our
- 22 IEP meeting.

- 1 MS. SCHAEFFER: Let me, yes, speak to that
- 2 point in a quick second here. -- had an IEP in first
- 3 grade and second grade and the IEP was handed to me
- 4 and I signed off. We discussed it. They did a
- 5 pretty good job. We had my first IEP meeting with
- 6 PAVCS in December and for once I didn't leave the IEP
- 7 meeting depressed and it was because enough legwork
- 8 had happened ahead of time. They were very
- 9 interested in having input.
- 10 My wraparound was there, my wraparound
- 11 boss was there. Usually the school doesn't want to
- 12 talk to these people. We actually wrote the IEP in
- 13 the meeting. So, I came with my input about the
- 14 accommodations that I need to have to know. And then
- I was able to draw on the expertise of these
- 16 teachers, Mrs. Wilkins and his homeroom teacher. So,
- we had a really excellent IEP put together that's
- 18 very workable. Best one we've ever had.
- 19 MR. RIVAS: One last question. Did I hear
- 20 you correctly? Your students with special needs only
- 21 makes up five percent of your student population?
- MS. WILKINS: And that's because, yes, and

- 1 that's a good ratio because our population this
- 2 school year is K, 1 and 2. So, we really shouldn't
- 3 be looking to identify these young children. We
- 4 should be giving them the supports that they need to
- 5 keep them in the general education curriculum. And
- 6 that's what our -- school does. It monitors, it
- 7 assesses, that's why it works so well with children
- 8 who need a specialized design course of study.
- 9 So, that's, and many of our children, I
- think this year, we've identified two children, and
- 11 they were older. All the other children enrolled in
- 12 our school or they transitioned from early
- intervention services to school aid services.
- 14 MR. BARTLETT: Katie Wright and then Tom
- 15 Fleming.
- 16 MS. WRIGHT: I am so excited and it's just
- 17 lovely to see a child. You know, we go around and we
- hear grown people talk and everything and to see an
- 19 actual child in action is just wonderful.
- Let me say this. Years ago, I used, as
- 21 director of special education in East St. Louis,
- 22 Illinois, I used 94142 money to establish a program

- 1 that we call School-Home Intervention for
- 2 preschoolers. We actually sent, and this is not that
- 3 new, we actually sent staff members, special
- 4 educators and speech therapists into the homes, Mrs.
- 5 Schaeffer, to show parents how to do, the children
- 6 were enrolled with IEP's, to show parents how to do
- 7 the very thing that you're doing.
- 8 And of course, I know that -- your
- 9 approach is rather -- enough, some -- and some
- 10 stimulating the child's central nervous system and
- 11 that kind of thing. But so, this is really not that
- 12 new, and that's why to me, I mean, it's very familiar
- to me and very wonderful that you're able to do this.
- And to have parents, this is not a home-school
- 15 program; home-schooling is when the kid is not even
- 16 enrolled in the schoolhouse. Your kid is enrolled in
- 17 the schoolhouse and is working with the school to do
- 18 the things that you're teaching the parents. You
- 19 taught the parents. Your school, your staff taught
- the parents to do all of this, right? You didn't
- 21 make all this up. So, what we did in East St. Louis,
- 22 we sent staff people into the home to show the

- 1 parents to do this kind of thing. I used, I had
- about, that program was about \$300,000 dollars or
- 3 something and I used 94142, and that was back in the
- 4 1970's to do this. And I can't think of some of the
- 5 other things that we used.
- 6 But this is wonderful, and Noel is just
- 7 wonderful. He's responsive and he's -- smart and all
- 8 like this. And I've enjoyed seeing him and hearing
- 9 him. And good luck to you.
- 10 MS. SCHAEFFER: Thank you. Can I just
- 11 say, too, that for my family, home-schooling was not
- 12 an option. And the reason is there's just no way I
- 13 could do it. I mean, I can't put a curriculum
- 14 together. I know you can buy stuff but what I have
- 15 are my special ed teacher and my homeroom teacher to
- 16 give me all the teaching expertise.
- 17 My expertise is in my child and I couldn't
- 18 do it without the support of the curriculum, I got
- 19 nine boxes of it, and the teachers.
- 20 MR. BARTLETT: Tom Fleming.
- MR. FLEMING: Mrs. Wilkins, now, I suppose
- 22 maybe I just really need, I was trying to put some

- 1 notes down here. You are the one and only teacher
- 2 for --
- 3 MS. WILKINS: Oh, no. No, I'm the
- 4 director of special ed.
- 5 MR. FLEMING: Okay. So, you're the
- 6 director.
- 7 MS. WILKINS: Yes.
- 8 MR. FLEMING: And if I understood it, at
- 9 one point you said there are 600 students within this
- 10 school.
- MS. WILKINS: Correct.
- MR. FLEMING: And it's an online school?
- MS. WILKINS: 20 percent of the day. 20
- 14 percent of the time, yes, we're online.
- 15 MR. FLEMING: Okay, that piece I didn't
- 16 hear. And then, when Noel was being described and
- 17 they asked about the funding, I'm acquainted with
- 18 amount of money per child per school going into the
- 19 school district and then being distributed in such a
- 20 way that it will take care of the entire class or the
- 21 entire school in what their needs are. How did you
- 22 say this is funded?

- 1 MS. WILKINS: Our school?
- 2 MR. FLEMING: Yes.
- 3 MS. WILKINS: Our school is funded like
- 4 all the other charter schools.
- 5 MR. FLEMING: So, these 600 students, the
- 6 head count money for each student goes where?
- 7 MS. WILKINS: To our school. It comes
- 8 from the resident school district. The resident
- 9 school district is billed for the child and then the
- 10 money is sent to our school.
- MR. FLEMING: Okay. Then, maybe that's
- 12 where I'm lost. The resident school is located for
- the 600 where?
- 14 MS. WILKINS: Across the State of
- 15 Pennsylvania.
- 16 MR. FLEMING: 300 different school
- 17 districts?
- MS. WILKINS: Yes, they're coming from.
- 19 Our school is open to every resident within the State
- of Pennsylvania. And so, from the residents, there's
- 21 501 school districts, these children can potentially
- 22 come from any one of them. Right now, we're drawing

- 1 from a little over 300 of the school districts. So,
- 2 the school districts are paying us, and I should
- 3 correct myself because they're not.
- 4 Secretary Zogby had to withdraw funding
- 5 from the schools because they're all, most of them
- 6 are involved in a litigation with the virtual charter
- 7 schools. So, their money that would normally be sent
- 8 to them, he's taken it from them and sending it to us
- 9 because they are not willing to pay. They're
- 10 waiting. The Pennsylvania School Board Association
- in conjunction with many of the school districts in
- 12 the state of Pennsylvania is suing the virtual
- 13 charter schools.
- MR. FLEMING: Well, you can kind of see
- 15 them probably because that's where my head is kind of
- 16 also dealing with, how that a school district
- 17 literally distributes the money and how it pays all
- of the bills including lights, janitorial services,
- 19 et cetera as part of that. And that comes out of
- 20 head count money for per child per school per subject
- 21 per classroom per supplies. And so, I was just kind
- of confused on how all of this then really is

- 1 operational in the kind of program that you're
- 2 describing here.
- MS. WILKINS: Well, we have also a
- 4 management company that we work with. PAVCS doesn't
- 5 work by itself. We have a management company that
- 6 manages the services, K-12 and the online school.
- 7 So, we have responsibilities to them as well.
- 8 MR. FLEMING: That helps a little bit.
- 9 Thank you.
- 10 MR. BARTLETT: That's your last question.
- 11 We very much appreciate what you do for the students
- 12 as well as your being here to present testimony. And
- 13 I think staff will probably in touch with you to work
- 14 on the specifics. Thank you.
- MS. WILKINS: Thank you.
- 16 MR. BARTLETT: Our next panel is going to
- 17 be a fascinating hour. We have four students, and
- 18 I'll call them up. You all come on up and take your
- 19 seats. This session is entitled, What's it all
- 20 about? , hearing from the students.
- I'm sorry, we need a five-minute break in
- order to set up the room. So, five minutes and then

- 1 we'll be back.
- 2 (Off the record.)
- 3 MR. BARTLETT: Let me introduce you first,
- 4 although I don't have a long bio or resume, but at
- 5 least let me get your name and where you're from. We
- 6 are delighted in this section of the hearing to hear
- 7 what's entitled What It's All About: Hearing from the
- 8 Students themselves.
- 9 We have with us, and I'm going to read
- 10 according to the list on the sheet, Miriam Brinley
- 11 who is a freshman at St. Mary's College in Maryland,
- 12 Nicholas King, a 16-year-old student from Temple
- 13 Terrace in Florida, Caitlin Whiteside, we've already
- 14 heard from mom, Caitlin says she's going to do better
- than mom, who is an 11th-grader from Pepin Academy,
- 16 and Josh Kemp, a 19-year-old student in transition as
- 17 we say from Oregon who has transitioned all the way
- 18 from Oregon to Miami and presumably back.
- 19 So, Ms. Brinley, are you going to start?
- 20 MS. BRINLEY: Yes. My name is Miriam
- 21 Brinley. I am currently a freshman at St. Mary's
- 22 College in Southern Maryland. I've been asked to

- 1 talk about my experience as a student with a
- disability in both public and private schools, and
- 3 particularly my experience in a Catholic high school.
- 4 My choice of Georgetown Visitation where I
- 5 went for four years was based on three basic things
- 6 that were important to my parents and me: a Catholic
- 7 education, a rigorous and fulfilling curriculum and
- 8 an all-girls environment. Freshman year, my mother
- 9 tried to give me a headstart on the challenges of a
- 10 new school by arranging for a counselor to take me on
- 11 a tour of where my classes would be held.
- 12 The administration had pre-arranged for my
- 13 classes to be in the same building before and after
- 14 lunch so that I could have a better chance at being
- on time. I also had a meeting with teachers to
- 16 explain my condition because of previous events in
- 17 sixth grade, my teacher didn't know what kind of
- 18 disability I had and was sort of left in the dark
- 19 about what kind of help he was supposed to give me or
- even if I could understand what he was teaching me.
- 21 So, that was just sort of to avoid that.
- 22 My Visitation teachers turned out to be

- 1 gracious in letting me have time to get to class and
- 2 provided accommodations such as extra textbooks so
- 3 that I wouldn't have to carry heavy books back and
- 4 fourth to the school. Sophomore year, the same
- 5 arrangements were made but I also had a rolling
- 6 backpack. And this a compromise between my parents
- 7 and me because at a Catholic private school, we carry
- 8 a lot of books, we carry a lot of heavy books. About
- 9 25 pounds was the amount when I was in school that
- 10 students were carrying around on their backs.
- 11 And Visitation was an old campus. It was
- 12 a very large campus. It was about 30 acres. So, for
- me, with cerebral palsy, that was very difficult, and
- 14 so I decided to have a backpack on wheels. And this
- 15 sort of worked, it sort of didn't work but it was one
- of the accommodations that helped me with my
- 17 disability in high school.
- 18 It could also be a problem though because
- 19 Visitation was a very old campus. It's a 200-year-
- 20 old institution. I would have to bring the rolling
- 21 backpack with me to classes that were up flights, two
- 22 flights of stairs. So, that was difficult to drag it

- 1 up the stairs. And then, also the backpack would
- 2 threaten my balance going down the stairs again.
- 3 So, that was sort of typical of the kind
- 4 of accommodations that could be made for me at a
- 5 school like Visitation. But what I got at Visitation
- 6 was a very good education and emotional support from
- 7 the teachers even though I couldn't have such
- 8 accommodations like I had PT outside of school which
- 9 could only be reached through public transportation
- 10 because both of my parents were busy at work at the
- 11 time.
- 12 And that was hard because of the amount of
- 13 homework that I had because of just like the effort
- of being on public transportation was hard for me to
- 15 get from physical therapy to school and back and
- 16 forth and stuff like that. So, that was hard. And
- 17 then, of course, my disability also played a factor
- in where I decided to go to college or where I
- 19 thought about going to college.
- I visited several schools along with
- 21 everybody else who decides to go to college. And
- often, my disability was the deciding factor in

- 1 whether I seriously thought about going to a school.
- 2 I visited the University of Chicago in January one
- 3 time with my father and we had to walk over 15 blocks
- 4 of snow and ice and water. And that was very
- 5 difficult and that's why I decided not to go to the
- 6 university because if I had to climb over snow banks
- 7 to get to class, it would be very difficult for me to
- 8 last even a semester there.
- 9 Another thing with applying to college was
- 10 that I was eligible for the vocational rehabilitation
- 11 program run by the DC government. This would help me
- 12 with tuition money for college. But as it turned
- out, getting information from this program and
- 14 maintaining contact was very difficult. My parents
- and I found out after I had decided what college to
- go to, a public college, St. Mary's is a public
- 17 college, that if I decided to go to a private
- 18 college, I would be receiving much less money from
- 19 voc rehab than I am right now going to a public
- 20 college. And we only found this out after I decided
- 21 to go to a public college, so that was a little bit
- 22 disconcerting.

- 1 So, because of this and other problems,
- we're in touch with an advocacy group and with Mr.
- 3 Coony who is an attorney as part of the advocacy
- 4 group for parents who use vocational rehabilitation.
- 5 And even though that has helped somewhat and
- 6 vocational rehabilitation has promised to pay a large
- 7 part of my tuition at St. Mary's, they were billed
- 8 last fall and still have not paid. So, that's a
- 9 problem.
- 10 Also, St. Mary's is a larger campus than
- 11 Visitation was. It's not as large as like large
- 12 universities, like University of Maryland, but it is
- large. It's about, it's been taking some getting
- 14 used to but there are less books than in high school,
- so it's a better adjustment that way.
- 16 One problem that I didn't consider when
- deciding to go to somewhere like St. Mary's which is
- 18 in rural Southern Maryland was that we had found out
- 19 that there was a physical therapist in the area but I
- 20 don't have a car. And the physical therapist is only
- 21 20 minutes away from my campus but not having a car
- is a big problem. And there isn't much public

- 1 transportation or the taxi service is not that great
- down there either. And I don't want to regularly
- 3 impose on my friends who do have cars.
- 4 So, that has been a problem. There is
- 5 someone at St. Mary's who has also been helpful like
- 6 the people of Visitation to help me make some minimal
- 7 accommodations and he is specifically in charge of
- 8 people with disabilities. But when I arrived at St.
- 9 Mary's he was new on the job and so he did not know
- 10 very much about what things were around St. Mary's
- 11 that could help me connect with such things as my
- 12 physical therapy.
- So, although I haven't decided what I want
- 14 to major in or really what I want to be when I grow
- 15 up, I don't want my disability to be a hindrance in
- 16 furthering my education and in getting a good job.
- 17 And I'm hoping that changes can be made to places
- 18 like Visitation and St. Mary's so that students with
- 19 disabilities who come after me will have easier and
- 20 happier experiences to get the same opportunity and a
- 21 good education. Thank you.
- MR. BARTLETT: Thank you very much. Mr.

- 1 King.
- MR. KING: Since I was young, I have been
- 3 fighting with dysgraphia. I can hear something, read
- 4 something, think about something in writing, I'm
- 5 fine. But if I try and read something and then write
- 6 it, it wouldn't process. The letters get all
- 7 scrambled up and jumbled up, can't see anything.
- 8 I kind of slipped through the cracks
- 9 basically until about fourth grade. Copied out
- 10 people, it's really hard but at least I got the work
- 11 done. I couldn't think and get the work done, I
- 12 didn't have enough time and I was roller-coastering
- 13 around with this medicine and that. Sometimes, they
- 14 bring out -- my hands or feet constantly or I'd fall
- 15 asleep, couldn't wake up. So, it was pretty much an
- 16 uphill struggle the whole way.
- I got to Pepin Academy in my first year of
- 18 high school and they made lots of accommodations to
- 19 help me. Like with my reading, so I wouldn't get so
- 20 -- they'd take a piece of paper, cut out just enough
- 21 where you could see one sentence, then I could read
- it and do my problems from there. And they didn't

- 1 start everyone off like just saying, here, 300-word
- 2 essay, boom, do it.
- 3 They started off small and worked their
- 4 way up. Small groups in ten to one student-teacher
- 5 ratios, so it's really kind of cool. We could learn
- 6 a lot better, a lot more one-on-one attention. And
- 7 this year, finally I think I've gotten it. I've come
- 8 over the hill and now I don't have anymore problems
- 9 anymore.
- 10 MR. BARTLETT: Pretty good. We're going
- 11 to have some questions.
- 12 MR. KING: All right.
- MR. BARTLETT: And now, Caitlin Whiteside.
- 14 MS. WHITESIDE: Hello. I like to make
- 15 sure everybody is awake, you know. So, you know,
- 16 responding. My name is Caitlin Whiteside. I am 17
- 17 years old. I'm going to be 18, 19 this month. Very
- 18 happy about that. Kind of scary.
- 19 I have an auditory processing disability.
- You say something to me and it will take me a couple
- of seconds to realize that you have even said
- 22 something or that those things that you have said are

- 1 words that mean something. But at the same time, my
- 2 life did not begin with being diagnosed with a
- 3 disability.
- I had a life before that. I was a child
- 5 before that. I was diagnosed very young. I was very
- 6 lucky but before I was diagnosed, I could tell that I
- 7 was a bit different. I didn't understand what the
- 8 teacher said and everyone else around me seemed to
- 9 understand it.
- 10 And not knowing why was one of the hardest
- 11 things that I've ever been through. I thought that I
- 12 had some sort of disease or something. I mean, I
- didn't know anything about special education,
- 14 disabilities. I mean, when you're little, you don't
- 15 think anyone is different. You think everyone is the
- 16 same, you know. You look at a kid next to you and
- they're just like you, and if you're different, you
- 18 feel very, very weird.
- 19 When I was diagnosed, it was a mixed
- 20 blessing. It was kind of like being hit with a brick
- and then when you got up, it didn't really hurt as
- 22 much as you thought it would. When I first learned

- 1 that I had a disability, at first I felt like, this
- 2 is awful. No one is ever going to speak to me ever
- 3 again. I'm never going to have any friends.
- But then, I realized that it was a tool, a
- 5 tool to help me get services that are out there. A
- 6 tool to help me learn and to explore the school
- 7 system a lot more effectively. Let's see, in
- 8 elementary school, elementary school was fun, wasn't
- 9 it? You didn't really have to do very much but you
- 10 learned a lot more than you thought you did.
- 11 Let's see, in fifth grade, I had the most
- 12 wonderful teacher. And she was an SLD teacher and
- she would pull me out of regular class and she would
- 14 teach me the times tables using little pictures and
- 15 that was the best thing for me that I have, I mean
- 16 it's wonderful. I would never have learned my times
- 17 tables. You can tell me a time table and I know it.
- 18 But let's see, sometimes I get mixed
- 19 reactions. If someone asked me, you know, what kind
- of school do you go to, you know, where do you, you
- 21 know, that kind of thing. I don't lead up to, you
- 22 know, I have a disability. I don't define myself by

- 1 my disability. I introduce myself, I say hi, I'm
- 2 Caitlin Whiteside, I have a disability. No, that
- 3 doesn't work that way.
- I am person just like everyone else, not
- 5 despite my disability, not because of my disability,
- 6 but in addition to my disability. My disability
- 7 makes me a better person because I understand and
- 8 have compassion for those who have another
- 9 disability. It makes me a better person, I think.
- 10 And let's see, my disability gives me the
- 11 most wonderful gift. I am wonderful at music. I
- 12 hear tones beautifully. And I'm bragging because I
- 13 have the right to brag. I can tell you that I have
- 14 never been able to read music, but I've played the
- 15 harp for 12 years. And if I hear a song, I can play
- it automatically. I know exactly how to play it and
- 17 that's just the way that my brain works. And it's
- 18 wonderful. But if someone tells me something in a
- 19 mean way, I'll think they've said something mean.
- 20 My accommodations and my IEP have been a
- 21 savior to me. Ever since I've known what an IEP
- 22 means, I have been to every single IEP meeting I have

- 1 ever had. Every single one, because it is what gives
- 2 me the opportunity to learn and to become a person
- 3 who can be productive in America.
- This work that my mother does, she's a
- 5 lawyer for children with disabilities. I know a lot
- 6 of children with disabilities who are a lot lower
- 7 functioning than I am. And they are not stupid
- 8 people. They are not stupid people at all. They
- 9 just can't communicate how smart they are to the rest
- 10 of us.
- They're not disabled, they're different.
- 12 We're all just different. And if you leave here with
- 13 nothing else today, I really do wish that you would
- 14 understand that children with disabilities are not
- 15 disabled, they are different. They learn
- 16 differently. And that's what they need. They need a
- 17 different system. They need something different.
- 18 It's kind of funny, I've been in SLD
- 19 classes. And in SLD classes, they put everyone who
- 20 has some specific learning disability together. They
- 21 don't really categorize what disability they have.
- Just as long as they have a disability, they'll put

- 1 them in the same class. And they put one teacher in
- there and they expect, okay, you can teach all these
- 3 kids, they all have the same disability, you know.
- 4 Well, it doesn't really work that way
- 5 either because everyone functions differently just
- 6 like I just said. Everyone is different. You cannot
- 7 teach two people with different disabilities the same
- 8 way. Some people might be kinesthetic where they
- 9 learn by touching things. Another person might be
- 10 auditory where they learn by listening to the teacher
- 11 lecture them.
- 12 Other people might be visual where they
- learn by watching, by looking at pictures. And it's
- 14 not a wrong way. There is no wrong way to teach a
- 15 child. Every way is a right way as long as they
- 16 understand it. And they, I mean, I teach middle
- 17 school sometimes. No, I don't teach middle school,
- 18 but I tutor. I tutor some of the middle school kids
- 19 that we have in the school that I go to.
- 20 And I'm teaching a child right now who has
- 21 very short-term memory problem. I learned that she
- 22 had a short-term memory problem because when I taught

- 1 her some math problem, the next day, she didn't
- 2 remember it. And it was kind of funny, you know, I
- 3 just taught you this yesterday. But if by repeating
- 4 it and repeating it and repeating it and repeating
- 5 it, last week, I taught her the same thing again
- 6 thinking she wouldn't remember it, she was, oh, but
- 7 you taught me this. You know, I understand it. And
- 8 she knows how to do it now.
- 9 And that is the experience that I have
- 10 had. Every teacher that I have had who has been
- 11 understanding to me and loyal to me and cared about
- 12 me not as a disabled child but as a child who wants
- 13 to learn, I have loved because they opened up an
- 14 entirely new world to me. When I learned to read, it
- 15 was the most wonderful experience of my whole life.
- 16 I can read every name in this room. That is a great
- 17 accomplishment, especially for someone like me whose
- 18 brain doesn't necessarily think that it can.
- 19 By putting disabled children in a
- 20 classroom with a teacher who thinks that they're
- 21 stupid, the child will start to believe that they are
- 22 stupid. It's kind of they learn that they cannot

- learn. And I really do hope that there is, I mean,
- 2 if I can do one thing in this world, it would be that
- 3 no child would ever have to experience that, the
- 4 feeling that they will never be able to accomplish
- 5 what they set out to do.
- 6 Every child who has a disability, I
- 7 believe that there is some way that they can be
- 8 taught. That's what I believe because I have seen
- 9 it. I have seen miraculous things, I have seen
- 10 children who cannot walk, cannot speak, cannot do
- anything, cannot breathe on their own, go to college,
- get a scholarship, take photography and make
- 13 beautiful pictures. And I mean, I just, I wish that
- 14 you could go out there and see it, see it happen
- 15 because it's wonderful.
- 16 Every single person here has the
- opportunity to change the world. You have been put
- in a situation where you can change this country for
- 19 the better. Please, please, please use it. I mean,
- I have been too much, okay, I got to stop. But this
- is so cool, so, okay, I'm passing on. There you go.
- MR. BARTLETT: Thank you, Ms. Whiteside.

- 1 Mr. Kemp, you're next.
- 2 MR. KEMP: Hello, I'm Josh Kemp. And
- 3 about a year ago, I was a senior at Marshall High
- 4 School in Portland, Oregon. And I was pretty well on
- 5 my way to graduation. I had received a note saying
- 6 that my grades were average but if I didn't watch out
- 7 I'd probably fail. And I figured, oh, it isn't going
- 8 to happen but, you know, just to be on the safe side,
- 9 I'm going to work my hardest.
- 10 And then, I had -- any notices of that
- 11 again pretty much until one month before my senior
- 12 year, before my graduation, I mean, of my senior
- 13 year. But okay, every one is awake here, right?
- Okay, good, good. Because you just begin the story
- and you have a little -- and then you go on.
- 16 But one month like I said, one month and
- then I found out I couldn't graduate with a regular
- 18 diploma. And it was kind of a downer. Fortunately,
- 19 there were ways around it. I mean, there was the
- 20 modified diploma. Now, modified is basically like
- 21 regular without the, basically just means that you
- 22 can't, well, it's kind of hard but you can't do the

- 1 things that you can do for regular diploma, it has
- 2 some more limitations to it than -- there's not
- 3 really a better way to explain that.
- But you know, I figure there was a couple
- of flaws in this and that this wasn't the only avenue
- 6 I could take. Everything else, now, they gave me
- 7 those options but I either had to take them or go
- 8 with the worst. And the worst was pretty much going
- 9 to night school and taking another year and becoming
- 10 a super senior and stuff like that.
- 11 And I had my options. I had a voice but
- 12 nobody would back me up on that. Basically, because
- 13 I had a great teacher who couldn't really do the
- 14 options she wanted to because of the requirements and
- 15 what had to be done. And so, it was pretty hard.
- 16 In the end, on June 11th, 2000 when I did
- 17 get that modified diploma, I have had plans to go to
- 18 college and those got a little drowned by that. I
- 19 kind of that depressed and I just, it was kind of
- 20 like, everything kind of darkened on me. And that
- 21 fall, I didn't find myself in college like I had
- 22 planned.

- I'd been telling people, you know, I might
- 2 be going to college this fall. I'm thinking of
- 3 taking radio broadcast and their feeder. And I have.
- 4 I have been doing some radio work with a country
- 5 station in Portland, Oregon. Did a great job with
- 6 them. Did a few skits, walked around this famous
- 7 summer festival thing and asked people funny jokes
- 8 and questions and stuff. And it was pretty good. I
- 9 mean, it was a pretty good feeling inside.
- 10 And that summer, I pretty much just lost
- 11 my hopes there. And I mean, my high school years
- 12 were, it was a combination of there were some good
- 13 things. I mean, I had some good friends and I did
- 14 have some great classes like drama. I love drama.
- 15 It was just a great chance and go on and far beyond
- 16 words for what it did for me but it was great.
- 17 And there was this bonus class which was
- 18 run by my caseworker and we did all kinds of things
- 19 like we played tennis and basketball. And we went to
- 20 community centers around our community and went
- swimming and went in the weight room and stuff.
- 22 Pretty much the big thing of the year was that we

- 1 took the train up to Seattle. That was like two
- 2 hours from Portland, actually three. Took the train,
- 3 walked around for a while and then came back to
- 4 Portland. It was a whole day trip and it was pretty
- 5 fun.
- 6 But the rest of it, the rest of my classes
- 7 were not, I mean, I did the best that I could but the
- 8 teachers were just, the teachers, some of them
- 9 weren't very understanding to the kids. Like a
- 10 couple of classes that I would have had to take, the
- 11 teachers didn't seem to understand like what Ms.
- 12 Whiteside here said that people think differently and
- that, you know, there will be some problems with
- 14 other kids.
- 15 Other kids was, the reason basically why I
- 16 stopped going to US History class back in my junior
- 17 year there, a big group of kids who were teasing and
- intimidating me, the teacher wouldn't do anything.
- 19 He just snapped jokes back at the kids about
- 20 something and basically one of them became the
- 21 teacher's pet. I don't know how but it all happens
- 22 to you, don't you hate it?

- 1 But I have Asberger's syndrome which is a
- 2 social disorder which makes it kind of hard for me to
- 3 function sometimes on socially related issues. And
- 4 so, sometimes it's hard to ask people for help or
- 5 even talk to a person or talk in front of strangers I
- 6 don't know. I'm doing a really good job here because
- 7 I've been doing a lot of speaking at conferences
- 8 about other things. But I do get the initial
- 9 nervousness, pretty much went on.
- But hey, I'm here and I'm overcoming my
- 11 disability pretty much. I was diagnosed with it in
- 12 the sixth grade. Before that, they thought I just
- 13 had hyperactivity and put me on Ritelin which was
- 14 pretty fun. And no, I didn't sell it to any middle-
- 15 schoolers, I'm innocent. I mean, the medicine put me
- 16 on good behavior, made me feel like going home and
- 17 cleaning my room but by that time it had worn off.
- 18 Mom would walk in an hour later and she'd
- 19 still -- the hotwheel cars on the carpet. So, you
- 20 know, but by the time they had actually diagnosed my
- 21 Asberger's disorders, things changed and it was kind
- of a wake-up call but it didn't really hit me until

- 1 high school. High school came and there was so much
- 2 more that had to be done. And at the end of my
- 3 freshman year, the caseworker I had started out with
- 4 got promoted to be a vice principal on another high
- 5 school, and by that time, I wasn't pretty sure where
- 6 my transition was going to go.
- 7 But then, one of the other great
- 8 transition teachers took me under her wing and made
- 9 sure that I was doing okay. But by junior year, I
- 10 had almost wanted to drop out of school. It was just
- 11 so nauseating. And the IEP meetings were, I went to
- 12 every one of my IEP meetings but it had just gotten a
- burden on me to attend school and I wanted to drop
- 14 out because it was tough. I was in a public school
- 15 and my mom had thought that I was going to have a
- 16 hard time with it.
- 17 She was kind of right but I was a
- 18 workhorse. I put my best work into it. No matter
- 19 what, I asked about whatever accommodations I could
- 20 get done from teachers, redoing questions with me in
- 21 the books to, even modifying the assignments to get
- 22 the key points of the assignment that I was supposed

- 1 to learn because there would be all these words and
- I'm a great reader. I taught myself to read when I
- 3 was three. I read road signs and stuff.
- But you know, it would be all these words
- 5 and it would just be kind of confusing and I would
- 6 often miss the key points. And if it wasn't for
- 7 that, I did pretty great after that. I was also a
- 8 great writer. Great writer, still am, still intend
- 9 to take that in college.
- 10 But the IEP meetings were, first of all, I
- 11 have a dad, a step dad who has English as a second
- 12 language and there weren't any interpreters
- 13 available. So, he would just go up in the meetings
- and sit in the back and keep an eye on my little
- 15 sister. And he wanted to listen in but he couldn't
- 16 really understand what was going on and he kind of
- 17 has like a social disability himself. And I mean, he
- 18 could get the gist of what was going but it was kind
- 19 of tough.
- 20 And pretty much, my mom supported in
- 21 working through high school, and I figured I might as
- 22 well finish school and graduate and do my good stuff.

- 1 And then in one month, the graduation roadblock
- 2 occurred and pretty much, they offered me all kinds
- 3 of different things. They offered me Job Corps
- 4 basically.
- Job Corps is a good program. I mean, you
- 6 go off to like a real college, you stay there and you
- 7 learn all kinds of stuff, but I have no interest in
- 8 it. They wanted to push me into that. They also
- 9 wanted to push me into a life skills class which was
- 10 basically a class for kids with learning disabilities
- 11 and some mental disorders.
- 12 And what they would do is that they would
- do things on teaching how to cook, but stuff like --
- 14 and macaroni, stuff I already knew how to do. Or
- 15 finding jobs like learning to become a janitor or
- 16 something like that. And I was like, I wanted to go
- 17 to college. I wanted to pick up some skills there.
- 18 And even though I said they were glad to
- 19 help me with that, I found that pretty soon enough, I
- was not getting enough help with the college
- interest. And so, eventually, I just stopped going.
- I only go there about once every two weeks to check

- in and let them know I'm okay. I mean, they do have
- 2 a nice teacher there.
- But I also, but I don't think that things
- 4 are really being accounted for in the school systems.
- 5 And when I was invited to speak here, I was very
- 6 excited and I know I've probably talked a little bit
- 7 past my time, I'm sorry about that. But I was very
- 8 excited to speak out and get my voice heard. And I
- 9 think, you know, I should have gotten more earlier
- 10 notification that my grades were dwindling a little
- 11 bit. I don't really think that they were really
- 12 keeping an eye out on me in that way.
- 13 And I also think there needs to be more
- 14 follow up on what happens to students after two years
- 15 after they graduate, that's the right term. I don't
- 16 really think that anybody is really keeping an eye on
- 17 what happens to these people, like are they just, are
- 18 they going to college or are they just sitting around
- 19 home all day or are they working, doing some work
- 20 somewhere or are they just doing nothing on the
- 21 streets or something. I don't really think anyone
- 22 follows up to what happens to these kids and to these

- 1 young adults.
- And so, and also, I'm going to stress one
- 3 more thing. There needs to be some more social
- 4 groups available for not only people with
- 5 disabilities but all kinds of kids. Like I was in a
- 6 group called Teen Solutions. It's a great leadership
- 7 group. If it wasn't for them, I don't think I would
- 8 be here and I don't think I would have gotten through
- 9 high school.
- 10 But they were great. They involved us in
- 11 a lot of volunteer activities. And at first I had
- 12 thought, oh, this is going to be really boring, but
- 13 at the end, I realized I had made a big impact. I
- 14 spoke in front of medical students teaching them,
- 15 offering my recommendations on how to better talk to
- 16 teens with disabilities and doing the same thing with
- 17 student teachers, you know, hopefully so they would
- 18 recognize how to, that we are normal people. We can
- 19 do the same things. We just talk a little weirder
- and we seem to ramble on about things and we have
- 21 hotwheels on our carpet floors.
- 22 But Teen Solutions sadly folded about last

- 1 year because of lack of grant money. I really think
- 2 that more social programs like that should be
- 3 established and stuff like that because I really
- 4 think that they would have given me some moral
- 5 support. It was kind of hard because all the people
- 6 who did that got moved on to different things. And I
- 7 still get to speak at conferences every so often
- 8 which is pretty great. But anyway, that's kind of my
- 9 story. I'm sorry if it went in different places and
- 10 bounced all over the room.
- MR. BARTLETT: You're right on time, Mr.
- 12 Kemp. Thank you very much.
- MR. KEMP: Yes, thanks.
- 14 MR. BARTLETT: And thank all of you. You
- 15 were great. Thanks.
- 16 (Applause.)
- 17 MR. BARTLETT: Cherrie Takemoto followed
- 18 by Jay Chambers if we have time.
- 19 MS. TAKEMOTO: Thank you so much.
- MR. BARTLETT: Go ahead, Commissioner.
- MS. TAKEMOTO: Thank you so much for
- 22 coming. And this is quite a fitting end and probably

- 1 a beginning for much of what we're going to be doing
- on the transition task force of which I am a member
- 3 of. So, I have taken some notes and I will bring
- 4 many of your thoughts and recommendations to that
- 5 task force.
- 6 My question is I am, you are walking
- 7 evidence about the importance of students having real
- 8 say in their education. And I want to hear from you
- 9 what would you recommend that would encourage, in the
- 10 law or whatever, what would help students have even
- 11 more of a say in their special education services?
- MR. BARTLETT: Anyone.
- MR. KEMP: Can you repeat that?
- 14 MS. TAKEMOTO: Okay. With your situation,
- 15 I'm saddened by the fact that you find out about a
- 16 month before school is out that you don't have all
- 17 the credits it's going to take to get a graduation.
- 18 So, number one, students should know, I mean, there
- 19 should be someone telling students where they are on
- their track to graduation. And if they're saying
- 21 they're going to go to college, that someone is
- 22 walking them through and how are they going to get

- 1 from here to college. It should not be a surprise a
- 2 month before.
- 3 So, you've told me one thing about what
- 4 didn't happen. But what else could help students
- 5 have more control or more of a say in what you're
- 6 getting in school and how you're learning and being
- 7 taught?
- MR. BARTLETT: Go ahead.
- 9 MS. WHITESIDE: I think that self-
- 10 advocation is very, very important for students with
- 11 disabilities. I think that if there is any change in
- 12 like the status of their IEP or anything like that,
- 13 that students should be informed of it immediately.
- 14 I think that's very important. And other than that,
- 15 I think that students with disabilities should take
- it upon themselves to know what they need, to be able
- to tell the teachers exactly what is on their IEP,
- 18 what services they are required to get. And unless
- 19 something changes in their education plan, I think
- that the student should already know about it.
- 21 Students who need assistance in knowing
- 22 those kind of things, I think there should be

- 1 someone, like give it to somebody to help them keep
- 2 some kind of planner or something to know what rights
- 3 and services they have.
- 4 MS. TAKEMOTO: Others of you?
- 5 MR. KEMP: Yes, self-advocation is
- 6 definitely important. And I gave out my
- 7 recommendations and no, it didn't involve rocket
- 8 cars. I joked to someone about that earlier. But I
- 9 think that I had a voice but nobody would back me up.
- 10 I asked why this had happened and I don't really
- 11 think that there was anything that could let people
- 12 loosen up, if the student got all weird and pretty
- 13 tightened up and from then on it was kind of like go
- 14 their way or fall off the track.
- 15 MS. TAKEMOTO: Mr. King, and this is
- 16 really, I don't know whether you were hesitating to
- 17 be polite to your colleagues here or whether you
- 18 wanted to tell us something.
- 19 MR. KING: I'm sorry. Usually I'm like
- 20 really articulate. I'm just, so I use this one on
- one, this is a huge group so you've got me lost for
- words.

- 1 MR. BARTLETT: What could the school do
- 2 different --
- MS. TAKEMOTO: Or for you to tell the
- 4 school, how would it be easier for you to tell the
- 5 school what it is that you want?
- 6 MS. BRINLEY: Well, I'm not sure how much
- 7 you can be involved in this, but one problem that
- 8 I've found is difficulty in communication between
- 9 parts of the school, like that situation that I
- 10 talked about, about how my sixth grade school teacher
- 11 didn't know that I didn't have a learning disability
- 12 and didn't know anything about my disability. That
- was because my mother had gone to see the
- 14 administration and said, okay, this is what she
- 15 needs, this is what's going to happen, you know, I
- 16 need these accommodations. And the administration
- 17 didn't talk to the teacher and that became a problem.
- And at college, I've had problems with,
- 19 for several months, I didn't even know the -- hadn't
- 20 paid my tuition to the college because there was mis-
- 21 communication between the financial aid office and
- the business office. So, that isn't very much

- 1 involved in the outside sources but that's been a
- 2 problem for me.
- Also, self-advocation is very important
- 4 like the student has to be willing to speak up. I've
- 5 learned this through high school a bit, the student
- 6 has to be willing to speak up and say, excuse me, I
- 7 need such and such. And sometimes it can't always
- 8 happen and I realize that like -- couldn't install
- 9 elevators in all the buildings but just that they
- 10 know that you have the need is very important.
- 11 MS. TAKEMOTO: And I just want to let you
- 12 know that, oh, I'm sorry, Mr. King? Okay. I just
- want to let you know that you folks are so
- 14 knowledgeable and articulate about your disability
- 15 from a position of strength as opposed to a position
- 16 of weakness. And I just want to commend you for that
- 17 and speak to my respective colleagues in academia as
- 18 we're looking at academic outcomes. I think that
- 19 this panel is an excellent example of outcomes in
- those life skills that are going to carry you to
- 21 success on the other side of high school asking for
- 22 accommodations. And knowing enough about your

- 1 disability to do that is such a strength and a
- 2 difficult skill for all of us to learn. So, thank
- 3 you very much.
- 4 MR. BARTLETT: Jay Chambers.
- 5 MR. CHAMBERS: I want to thank the panel
- 6 for reminding us why we're here. All of your
- 7 presentations were wonderful and I enjoyed them very,
- 8 very much, thank you. I guess, I hope my wife is in
- 9 the room because if she knows the impact that Ritelin
- 10 would have, she'd give it to me to clean the garage
- 11 at home.
- 12 MS. TAKEMOTO: Timing is everything.
- MR. CHAMBERS: At any rate, I heard a
- 14 couple of you mention, in fact, almost all of you at
- one point during the discussion mentioned
- 16 participating in your IEP meetings. And I guess I'm
- just wondering, I'd never even thought about that
- 18 before. What role, I mean, you talked a little bit
- 19 about it in response to Cherrie's question, what role
- 20 does the student play? I mean, you're being an
- 21 advocate, you've already said that, but at what
- 22 point, at what age level should children be involved

- in the IEP process? At what point can you be
- 2 involved in the IEP process? How old?
- 3 MR. KEMP: I'll take that. I remember
- 4 going to my IEP meetings in like seventh grade and
- 5 eighth grade but most of the time, I was just kind of
- 6 sitting around being bored and stuff. And one time I
- 7 even left there early because it was like lunch time
- 8 and stuff. But I think a good thing, well, at least
- 9 according to what I went through as freshman or
- 10 sophomore year, for me, once I got in tenth grade, I
- 11 started becoming more aware of my disability and my
- 12 needs and then the IEP stuff just, I became more
- 13 understanding of it and was able to say more of what
- 14 I thought I needed.
- 15 And I was pretty much able to tell
- 16 teachers, okay, this is what I need compared to this
- is what they thought I would need. And so, I think
- that's, at least in my opinion, a good place to
- 19 start.
- 20 MS. WHITESIDE: I was -- to IEP meetings
- 21 the first, I think the first year that I was
- 22 diagnosed. I think that if a child is old enough to

- 1 be diagnosed with disability that they're old enough
- 2 to be dragged to an IEP meeting even if they don't
- 3 understand it.
- 4 (Applause.)
- 5 MS. WHITESIDE: I mean, if it is an annual
- 6 thing and the child knows every year I have to go to
- 7 the stupid meeting and then they start to understand
- 8 it, they will know, they will understand and it won't
- 9 have to be a new thing. And I think that, in my
- 10 opinion, it should be required that the child attend
- 11 IEP meetings. That's what I believe because it's not
- 12 an educational plan for the parent. I mean, while
- 13 the parent should be the advocate for the child when
- 14 the child can't be an advocate, the child should
- 15 always be there. It's about the child, the child's
- 16 education.
- So, I don't know why anyone would not want
- 18 their child to be there ever. From elementary on,
- 19 pre-school, you know, whatever, I think that they
- 20 should always be there.
- MR. BARTLETT: Mr. King?
- MR. KING: As far as being there from an

- 1 early age, I agree with you there. But as far as
- 2 having a say in it, a lot of times we don't know, you
- 3 know, what we're going through and a lot of times
- 4 we're the only ones who can truly say what it is.
- 5 So, as soon as the child can understand and can
- 6 converse enough with a respective authority to see
- 7 whether, to finally figure out what they're going
- 8 through, then they should have a very big say in
- 9 their IEP, just right at that instant from then on
- 10 because they are the ones who know, okay, maybe if
- 11 you do this, that will work. So, I'm going through
- 12 this, and that's the solution for that. Because --
- also, you know, if they're somewhere in here, the kid
- 14 knows I'm right there.
- 15 MS. BRINLEY: Something that I did not
- 16 mention was that when I was four, three years after I
- 17 was diagnosed with cerebral palsy, I did have an IEP
- 18 and I did attend pre-K at a public school across the
- 19 street from my house. But after that, my parents
- 20 decided to put me in a private school because the
- 21 school had, what I was doing in the pre-K was, they
- 22 were doing ABC's which I already knew. But they were

- 1 asking the students to write out the ABC's which was
- 2 more of a motor skill than I could do at that point.
- 3 That was just one of the issues but that was a large
- 4 one was that they were expecting very little of me in
- 5 one sense and very much of me in the other sense.
- 6 So, my parents sent me to a Montessori
- 7 school which if any of you are familiar with that
- 8 system, it's much more fluid in terms of the children
- 9 being, the child being hands-on and being able to
- 10 construct what they want to work on and stuff like
- 11 that. So, but I've heard from all these speakers and
- 12 from other speakers about the IEP's and I think that
- if I had stayed in the public system, that it would
- 14 have been very helpful for me just to be informed
- 15 about my visibility, serve as a guideline for what
- 16 options I had.
- 17 MR. BARTLETT: Thank you very much. Bill
- 18 Berdine.
- MR. BERDINE: I have a question for
- 20 Miriam, and you answered part of the question. I was
- just going to ask you have you ever had an IEP and
- you've answered that you did while you were in public

- 1 school. When you went to St. Mary's, did you self-
- declare to the office of students with disabilities?
- MS. BRINLEY: Yes.
- 4 MR. BERDINE: There is an office there for
- 5 students with disabilities, correct?
- 6 MS. BRINLEY: Yes, yes.
- 7 MR. BERDINE: So, you did self-identify?
- 8 MS. BRINLEY: I did and this man, Mr.
- 9 Amberger has been trying to help me this year with
- 10 getting me to physical therapy and things like that.
- 11 But because he is not very experienced, it has been
- 12 sort of a challenge. We've been working together but
- 13 it's --
- 14 MR. BERDINE: Yes, that was very unusual
- 15 with your financial situation. That quite often
- 16 happens in universities when there isn't that
- 17 communication with that office. That office is
- typically charged around the country with the
- 19 responsibility to see that it doesn't occur. But you
- 20 did self-identify so there is no reason for it to
- 21 occur.
- MR. BARTLETT: Doug Gill.

- 1 MR. GILL: Thanks, Chairman Bartlett. I
- 2 want to ask each of you the same question, okay. And
- 3 that is, what was the best thing about your education
- 4 experience so far and what was the worst thing? So,
- 5 I'll start with you, Josh. What was the best and
- 6 what was the worst of your education?
- 7 MR. KEMP: I would say the best part of my
- 8 education was all the things I learned socially when
- 9 I got out into the world, things that would help
- 10 teach me more about transition and how to get out
- into the world and be more assertive for myself and
- 12 speak for myself and become friends with other and do
- 13 stuff that would help me vocationally like learning
- 14 to write better or maybe learning my way around
- 15 science or crosses that would prepare me for college
- or even personal finances and stuff like that.
- 17 And I really enjoyed my friends and of
- 18 course the extra-curricular classes like the arts
- 19 classes. And I know this is -- thing to say but I
- 20 don't think those really should be cut out because it
- 21 will go downhill with the student's self morale. But
- 22 anyway, the worst things were basically when, it was

- 1 basically when something really bad would happen, and
- 2 like with the program or something and I would get so
- 3 frustrated, I wouldn't know my way out of it. And
- 4 then, a teacher would want to do something to help me
- 5 out but she couldn't do
- 6 that.
- 7 And well, it's kind of hard to describe
- 8 but the hardest thing was being in my IEP and like
- 9 having someone recommend something to me and they
- 10 would think that, oh, I couldn't handle the other
- 11 thing and I would just laugh in their face for their
- 12 recommendation. I knew it was like, I didn't know it
- was rude but and I didn't really care in the end
- 14 either because they had said something to me that
- 15 seemed like it was a pretty mature habit for me and I
- 16 was far more skilled than what they had recommended.
- 17 And that was like a while ago. I don't
- 18 remember the exact thing about it but I know that I
- 19 was like way above what they thought I could amount
- 20 to and it was pretty great just to blow them out of
- 21 the wind like that.
- MR. GILL: Thank you. Caitlin, best and

- 1 worst so far?
- MS. WHITESIDE: The worst thing I think I
- 3 have ever experienced in my education was when I was
- 4 diagnosed with disability because it was like, oh my
- 5 gosh, I am different. Is there something wrong with
- 6 me? And my self-esteem really plummeted. Then,
- 7 again, the best day that I've ever had and the best
- 8 thing that's ever happened to me in my education was
- 9 when I was diagnosed with disability because
- 10 afterwards, I realized that, hey, you know, these
- 11 teachers are giving me things that it's the same
- 12 thing that they gave the other kids but I can do it.
- I can learn, and it opened up a whole new world to
- 14 me. So, that was the best and worst experience.
- 15 MR. GILL: I've had times when I thought
- 16 the best and worst were in fact the same thing
- myself.
- MS. WHITESIDE: Yes.
- 19 MR. GILL: So, thanks. Nicholas, best and
- 20 worst so far about --
- 21 MR. KING: Speaking of best and worst
- 22 being the same thing, I'd have to say the same for

- 1 me. The best thing would probably be when I figured
- 2 out really what my gift was. I can take knowledge, I
- 3 can take a subject, if someone gave me a subject and
- 4 say do a report research on this. Okay. Take,
- 5 research all the knowledge I can find on it and then
- 6 I can put all that together and see it from every
- 7 different angle. Whereas other people might miss
- 8 some of that stuff. I can rework problems until
- 9 there are no flaws anymore.
- 10 The problem with that is that I'm also
- 11 very hyper-verbal, so with all these millions of
- 12 thoughts going through my head like every second and
- trying to spit all those out at once and everyone
- 14 would be, in school would be like, yes, that's cool,
- 15 you go over and we're going to go that way. So,
- 16 major plummet in self-esteem there. But actually,
- 17 the truth of it is that was one of the worst things,
- 18 best and worst.
- 19 The best thing actually with my mom,
- through everything I've been through, she's been
- 21 right there doing, you know, staying up late nights,
- 22 working late hours, trying to do research and figure

- 1 out, you know, what this is, what I
- 2 need to do to help my son through that. And so, you
- 3 know, that was definitely the best thing.
- 4 MR. GILL: Thank you. Miriam?
- 5 MR. CHAMBERS: I think we need to have him
- 6 help us in our deliberations.
- 7 MR. GILL: Miriam, best and worst?
- 8 MS. BRINLEY: I have a lot of things to
- 9 say about the best.
- MR. GILL: Okay.
- MS. BRINLEY: One with my parents who've
- 12 always been very, very supportive of me and that's
- been very wonderful to have them there and --
- 14 especially when I was little. Knowing, going to
- 15 visitation and getting a good education there, one
- 16 that I knew would support me later when I try to find
- 17 a job has been very wonderful. But also, I beg to
- 18 agree with Josh that social integration and
- 19 adjustment is very wonderful. And this year,
- 20 especially going to college, I'm figuring out that I
- 21 can do my laundry and I can go to class and I can do
- 22 all these things all at once. It's so wonderful to

- 1 know that I can actually be independent. So, that
- 2 would probably be the best thing.
- 3 The worst thing at the same time is the
- 4 social aspect of having a disability. Grade school
- 5 for me was very hard because little children can be
- 6 very cruel and don't really have the social veneer of
- 7 knowing when to stop with their cruelty. So, yes,
- 8 that would be the worst thing, just like being
- 9 uncertain of where I fit in.
- 10 MR. GILL: Thank you all very much for
- 11 your insights.
- 12 MR. BARTLETT: And to wrap it up, Katie
- 13 Wright.
- 14 MS. WRIGHT: Thank you, Mr. Chair.
- 15 President Bush, when he appointed us to the
- 16 Commission, they looked into our backgrounds. And
- 17 each of us brings certain things here. I've been a
- 18 special ed director, but I've also been a learning
- 19 specialist at a college at St. Louis University to
- 20 work with students like yourselves. And to hear you
- 21 be so articulate and to answer the questions and to
- 22 put yourself forward to me is just wonderful. And it

- 1 makes me know that special educators like myself and
- 2 learning specialists like myself have done a good job
- 3 and can do a good job.
- I want to say to you, student advocacy, as
- 5 you brought out, Caitlin, is so important, to
- 6 advocate for yourself, learn to be assertive and to
- 7 speak up for yourself. And the word assertive
- 8 doesn't mean -- or anything like that. There are
- 9 different ways in which you can be assertive. And
- 10 also, you need adult advocacy, too. You're going to
- 11 need grown people, other people to speak, even now at
- 12 my age, I need people who will help me, mentors. And
- 13 so, you need to seek that out.
- 14 But at college, you're going to need a
- 15 learning specialist perhaps, someone, a professor who
- 16 will be your advocate. For example, at St. Louis
- 17 University, I advocated for my student with the
- 18 professor. I would go to, and this is a Catholic
- 19 university, Fr. Bacon, my student needs to take the
- 20 exam orally. My student is smart, my student can do
- 21 this, my student has, you have to give, I want you to
- 22 give it to my student in your office orally. Or give

- 1 my student a little more time.
- These are kinds of things that an adult,
- 3 that an advocate at the college, you understand, can
- 4 do for you. Another thing, to accommodate your
- 5 particular learning style, for example, Caitlin said
- 6 that some people have, they need to have it visible
- 7 and auditory and like that, so you will need at the
- 8 college level, and those of you who go to college,
- 9 you're going to need someone to advocate for your
- 10 learning style, to take your exams orally and like
- 11 that.
- 12 You're going to need encouragement.
- 13 You're going to need someone who will teach you to
- 14 speak up for yourself. You guys are very articulate,
- 15 you really are. And you're good speakers and you
- 16 answered all the questions that they asked you. But
- the main thing is, and also, you're going to need
- 18 some social skills. You know, like I think it was
- 19 Mr. King who mentioned something about socialization.
- I had to teach my students how to have
- 21 fun. You know, that's part of being in school.
- 22 Maybe you'll need someone to work you through the

- driver's ed manual, and those kinds of things. But
- 2 the main thing is to learn to speak, there was, who
- 3 was this, John Aldon and Priscilla, speak up for
- 4 yourself. You need to learn to do that. And I
- 5 noticed that you guys are very, very articulate.
- One of my students, because I had to
- 7 counsel students and tutor them, too, in the
- 8 humanities and sociology courses and psychology
- 9 courses. One of my boys, and I call them boys, six
- 10 feet tall, he was six feet seven really, when he went
- 11 to NBA, and I had brought him to St. Louis
- 12 University. Had brought him up to a 2.7 average.
- 13 And that's tough at St. Louis University because it's
- 14 tough there. Those -- so tough, brought him up to
- 15 2.7.
- 16 He went to the NBA, signed a million-
- 17 dollar contract and gave me a diamond bracelet. I
- 18 still have that. But it's just so good to see you be
- 19 able to answer these questions and to smile and to
- 20 relate and to make eye contact. These are the things
- 21 that I discovered. I'm glad that the other
- 22 Commissioners asked you some questions so that I can

- 1 see how articulate you would be. And you've got it
- 2 going on, just keep it going on.
- MR. BARTLETT: Hear, hear.
- 4 MS. WRIGHT: Thank you.
- 5 MR. BARTLETT: That was the final panel.
- 6 We very much appreciate your insights and your unique
- 7 knowledge which you've shared with the Commission.
- 8 You've made a huge difference in our thinking and I
- 9 think you'll make a big difference in the final
- 10 report. We wish you well in your continuing
- 11 education and in your life. Thank you very much.
- 12 (Applause.)
- MR. BARTLETT: As you can see, you've made
- some fans out here. Hit them up for a job or
- something. Todd, you have a final comment?
- 16 MR. JONES: Yes. Actually, I want to say
- this is the end of our seventh day of testimony we've
- 18 taken. We have actually five days of hearings to go.
- 19 And every hearing and every panel we've developed,
- 20 the selection of witnesses has been almost
- 21 exclusively a collaborative process. Commission
- 22 members, even members of the public have recommended

- 1 people to testify, the shape of panels, what themes
- 2 should be.
- 3 There's been one major exception to that
- 4 and I want to pay credit where it's due. The idea
- 5 for this panel, the development of this panel
- 6 occurred as the stroke of genius of one man. That is
- 7 my deputy, your deputy executive director Troy
- 8 Justison. And I want to pay him credit for this idea
- 9 because when he told me about this, I said, yes, this
- 10 defines it. You've hit it exactly right. And he not
- only came through with the idea but he has produced,
- 12 helped us find the four great people here today and I
- want to offer him my thanks and hopefully your thanks
- 14 as well.
- 15 (Applause.)
- 16 MR. BARTLETT: Amazingly enough, we are
- 17 right on time. Closing time for today, there's, we
- 18 have time for, if any Commissioner has any other
- 19 thing that you want to say, ask about, comment on?
- MS. BUTTERFIELD: Just a reminder, there
- 21 are professional development task forces staying
- here.

```
MR. JONES: 5:30.
1
 2
                MS. BUTTERFIELD: Oh, 5:30.
                MR. BARTLETT: Anything else?
 3
 4
                MS. WRIGHT: I want to say this.
 5
                MR. BARTLETT: Commissioner?
 6
                MS. WRIGHT: It's a joy to serve on this
 7
     Commission. It really, really is. And I just want
     to say that and to serve with the other
8
9
     Commissioners. I think I know quite a bit but I'm
10
     learning a lot myself in serving on this Commission
11
     and meeting the panelists and meeting the students
12
     and like that. So, it's a joy for me.
13
                MR. BARTLETT: You're a joy to have with
14
          And with that, we're adjourned.
15
     (Whereupon, at 5:00 p.m., the meeting was adjourned.)
16
17
18
19
20
21
```